

THUPUAN ZIRHONA

A Chhông Thû

Zirlai		Phêk
1-na	<i>Thupuan</i> : Lehkhabu Kêu Sâ	5
2-na	<i>Thupuan-a</i> Changtupa Ber Chu	12
3-na	<i>Thupuan-a</i> ‘Dân Bawhchhepa’ Chu	20
4-na	<i>Thupuan-a</i> Chanchin Ỡha Mak-Ropui Tak	28
5-na	Ngaihthah Hlawh Isua Thuchah Pasarih	35
6-na	<i>Thupuan-a</i> Mithianglim Lâwr Ropui Tak	42
7-na	Setana Tânưrna [Phuar]	52
8-na	<i>Thupuan-a</i> Vân Khawpui Ropui Tak Chu	57
9-na	<i>Thupuan-a</i> Sakawra Chuang Mi Palîte	64
10-na	<i>Thupuan-a</i> Pathian Chhinchhiahna	69
11-na	Sunday Serhna leh <i>Thupuan</i> Bû	75
12-na	Khawvêl Huap Thuneitu Pahnih Hailan	85
13-na	<i>Thupuan-a</i> Thihna Chahbite	90
14-na	Pathianin Rorêlna Ní A Ruat Fel	101
15-na	<i>Thupuan-in</i> Pathian Rorêlna A Puang	110
16-na	Bulṭan Tharlehna Ram	123
17-na	Tunlai Zâwlneite leh Inlârna	136
18-na	<i>Thupuan-in</i> Pathian Kohhran A Sawi Dân	145
19-na	Sakawlh Chhinchhiahna Chu	157
20-na	<i>Thupuan-a</i> Meidîl Chu	167
21-na	Babulon, Nawhchizuar Tenawm Tak	177
22-na.	<i>Thupuan-a</i> Hremna Pasarih	180
23-na	<i>Thupuan-a</i> Hnehna Kawngzawh	190
24-na	Rinna Avângâ Felna	205
	Exhibit/Hrilhfhiahna	230

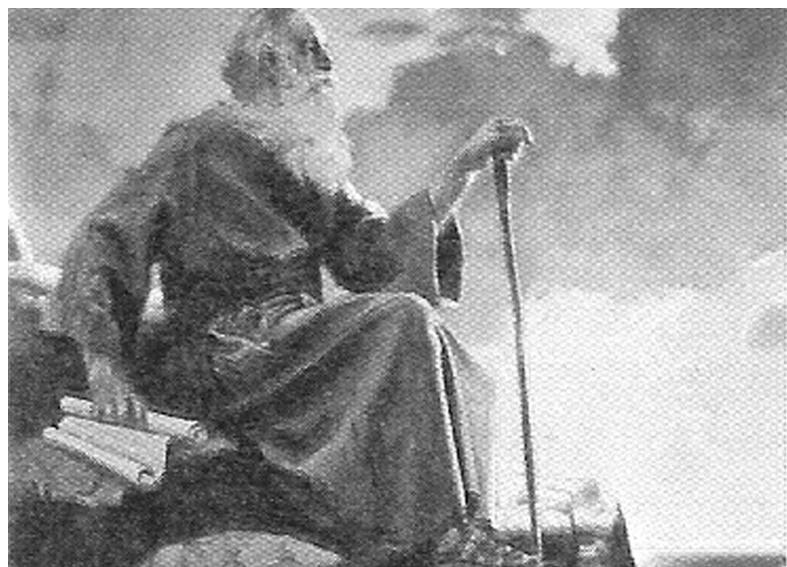
THUPUAN ZIRHONA

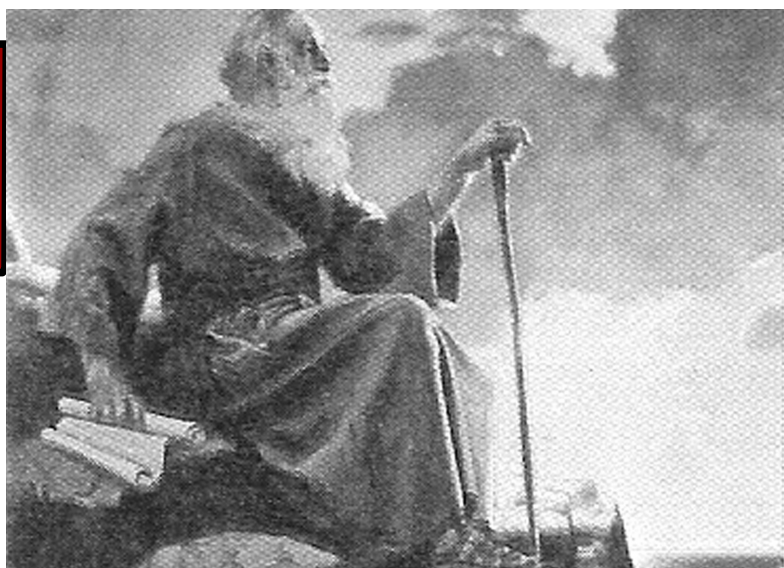
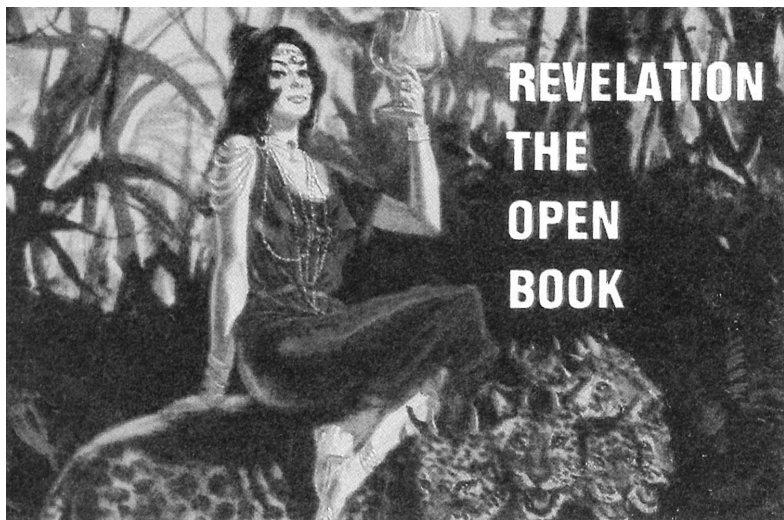
REVELATION SEMINARS (Mizo)

First Edition 2010—1,000 Copies

Printed at
Offset Art Printers
73, Elliot Road
Kolkata □ 700 016

Published by
Personal Ministries Department
Mizo Conference of Seventh-day Adventists
PO Box □ 097, Aizawl, Mizoram
India □ 796 001





ZIRLAI 1-NA



THUPUAN: LEHKHABU KÊU SÂ

Khawvêl mi tam zâwk hian Bible hi an zah hlê. Tunhnaia mipui ngaihdân an lâknaah pawh mi tam takin Bible-a thu inziakte hi Chiang zâwka hriat thiam an duh tih a lang. Amaherawhchu mi tam zâwk tân chuan *Thupuan hi* hriat thiam a harsa a. A chhûnga hrilhlâwkna țawngkam thenkhat leh entîrna mak tak takte hian a tibuai a, mi tam takin an zir peih loh phah țhîn.

Mi tam tak chuan *Thupuan* hi hun kal tawh chanchin sawina emaw, nakin hun lo la awm tur hrilhlâwkna emaw an tih bâkah hriat theih loh tura char tlat, tunlai mîte hriat tur ni lovah an ngâi tlat bawk.

Mahse thil awmzia chu hei zâwk hi a ni: *Thupuan hi* char phui tlat leh khùp tlat a ni lo tih hi. Pathian Vântirhkoah *kêu* tur a ni tih thu a pe a (*Thupuan 22:10*). Pathian thuchah zinga ropui ber berte chu *Thupuan Bû*-ah hian hmuh tur an awm a ni.

Thupuan-a thu chuangte hi hriat thiam theih loh an ni lo. A bîkin keini hun hnuhnunga mîte tana ziah hi a ni a (*Thupuan 22:10-12*), a chhûng thute ngaihvena hrethiamtute chu a bîka

malsawmna pèkna tur thutiam pawh a awm (*Thupuan 1:3*); 22:7.

Thupuan hi Lehkhabu Thianghlimte pawimawhzia uar taka sawi nawna tura Bible pumpui khaikhâwmna tia sawi theih a ni a. Thing chu a rahin eng thing nge a nih a entîr ang hian *Thupuan* pawh hian Bible-a thu pawimawh tak tak a entîr a ni.

Tunlai hian *seminar* kan nei ta fo mai. Sâpram mai ni lo, Mizoramah te pawh thupui chi hrang hrang hmangin *seminar* neih a ni thîn. Mahse he *Thupuan Zirna Seminar* erawh hi chu khawvêl zir thiamna atâna *seminar* neih thinte aiin a pawimawh zâwk fê a ni.

SEMINAR-A THIL PAWIMAWH SAWMLEHPAKHAT:

1. He *seminar* hian mak danglam takin Krista hmêl a hmuhtîr ang che. I kawng zawh lai chu a tiding ang che a, tichuan Amah Krista chu tunhma aia duhawm zâwkin a hmuhtîr ang che.
2. He *seminar* hian i nun a khawih nasa hlê ang.
3. Kraws hnua khawvêl thil kaldân hi thlîr dân tharin i thlîr thiam tawh ang.
4. Tunlai khawvêl thil awmdân hi awihawm loh khawpin i hre ril ang.
5. Lei chung a thil thleng râpthlak tak tak, nangmah leh i chhûngte nun nghawr nghîng hial thei turte hi a awmzia a hriattîr ang che.
6. Mihring man tura Setana remruat dân a hriattîr ang che a. Chu chuan Setana chu a tithinur hlê ang. Chuvâng chuan he *seminar*-a i tel theih lohna tur a zawng ngar ngar dawn a ni. I kal loh zan kha i hriat atana thil tha ber sawi zan a ni thei bawk.
7. I damchhûnga thutlûkna pawimawh ber siam turin a hruai ang che.

8. Thlarau Thianghlim kaltlanga Vân Pathian ropui leh A Fapa Isua Krista âw chu i hriat avangin mak i ti hlê ang a. I thu hriat chu mak i ti fo thin ang. Mahse rilru inhawng takin ngaithla zêl rawh. Pathian hnathawh dân mak tak takte hi kan thatna tur an ni zêl thîn. I pawm vek kher lo maithei a, mahse chu chuan he *seminar* hi thlarau lama i hlâwkpuina tur a dal chuang lo vang.
9. Bible hi lehkhabu dang ang a ni lo. Pathian ziah a nih avangin a ãanpuina nêh chauha hriat thiam theih a ni. Chuvângin A ãanpuina dîla ãawngtai chu tihmâkmawh a ni bawk. Chutilo chu thutlûkna dik lo siam turin Setana'n min hruai mai ang.
10. He Thupuan Zirna *Seminar* hian Pathian leh Setana chuan chibaibûk turin an sawm ve ve che tih hi Chiang takin a hmuhtîr ang che. Vanduaithlâk takin mi maktaduaih tam takin hre lovin Setana chu chibai a bûk reng a. *Thupuan* hian chutiang tilo tura *vaulâwkna* min pêk bâkah a pumpelth dân min hrih nghâl bawk.
11. Hetiang *seminar* rei lote chhûng hian *Thupuan hi* chipchiar taka zir hman a ni dâwn lo va. Mahse a pawimawh zual deuh deuh kan thlur dâwn a, he *seminar* a zawh meuh hi chuan *Thupuan Bû* chu i hre thiam viau tho vang.

Note: A chungá *point* sawm leh pakhat kan han ziah chhuah ațanga thil pawimawh tak lo lang chu *Thupuan hi* nasa taka ãawngtaina nêna zir tur a ni tih hi. Inngaitlâwm takin Pathian hnênah a thu pawimawh deuh deuh te min hriattîr tur leh min hruaina apianga kal ngam tura min hruai turin kan dîl tur a ni.

THUPUAN BU THLÎR LÂWKNA

- | | |
|-------------|--|
| Bung 1-na | He lehkhabua a changtupa ber chanchin târlan a ni. |
| Bung 2/3-na | Kohhran Pasarihte hnêna Krista thuchah. |

Bung 4/5-na	Thurûk inziahna lehkhabu char phui tlat chu keu a ni.
Bung 6/7-na	Sakawr chungchuang pali leh Pathian mîte chhinchhiahna.
Bung 8/9-na	Tawtawrâwt pasarih.
Bung 10-na	Changkha ang maia kha lehkhabu ei a ni.
Bung 11-na	Sai-ip puan sin thuhretu pahnih.
Bung 12-na	Thlâa (<i>moon</i>) ding hmeichhe mak tak pakhat.
Bung 13-na	Sakawlh chhinchhiahna.
Bung 14-na	Ngun taka chhût ngâi Vântirhkoh pathum thuchah.
Bung 15/16-na	Pathian thinurna râpthlâk.
Bung 17/18-na	Nawhchizuar ropui Babulon thurûk.
Bung 19-na	Sakawr vâr chungu chuangin sakawlh a hneh.
Bung 20-na	Leilâwtah Setana kum 1000 phuar a ni.
Bung 21-na	Pathian Khawpui–Vân thar leh lei thar chu.

Chawlhkâr riat chhông lekin *Thupuan Bû* hian i nunah thu nasa takin a sawi ang a. He *seminar* zawhah meuh hi chuan nangmah ngeiin a awmze tlângpui chu sawi ve thei khawpin i hre bel tawh dâwn a ni. Tunah ilo zir ãan ang hmiang.



THUPUAN BÛ HRIATTHIAM DÂN

1. **Thupuan Bû hian kan hnen thleng turin rahbi panga a paltlang a. Chûngte chu engte nge ni? Thupuan 1:1-5, 19.**

Chhâna: A. Pathianin Isua hnênah a pe a.

Chhâna: B. Isuan Vântirhkoh hnênah a pe leh a.

Chhâna: C. Vântirhkohin Johana hnênah a pe chhawng leh a.

Chhâna: D. Johanan a ziaa chhuak a.

Chhâna: E. Johana chuan hun hnuhunga mîte tân a pe chhawng.

**Thupuan hi* Aegean Tuipui thliarkar te reuh tê Patmos thliarkâra a tân lâia Johana ziaa a ni a. He thliarkâra Johana tâna chhan chu Kristian a nih vâng a ni. Chutih lâia Roman Emperor Domitian-a tântîr a ni nghê nghê. Hrem nân thil lai chhuahnaah thawh luihtîr a ni. Patmos thliarkâr hi chung hun lai chuan tâng dah nâna hman a ni a. Johana hian *Thupuan hi* hun khirh tak leh hrehawm tak kâra a ziaa a ni.

2. **Pathianin a bîk taka malsawmna a tiamsakte chu:**

Chhâna: ***Thupuan-a*** thu inziakte chhiar a, hria a, zâwmtute (*Thupuan 1:3*).

NOTE: *Thupuan hi* chhiar ringawt leh zir ringawt a tâwk lo; a thurâwnte hi kan zâwm tur a ni.

3. **Tû chungchâng nge Pathian Lehkha Thute hian a hriattîr Isuan a tih? Johana 5:39.**

Chhâna: “**Ka chungchâng** hriattîrtu a ni.”

4. **Hrilhlâwkna a hrilhfiah lâiin Isuan eng hmanrua nge a hman? Luka 24:25-27, 32.**

Chhâna: An hnênah chuan lehkha ziaa Amâ chungchang ziaa a hrilhfiah vek.

NOTE: Isua chuan Bible ziaktu dangten thupui an sawia kha a thur chhuak a. A tihdân hi a dik: Bible chu amah leh amah inhrilhfiáh rawh se. *Thupuan-a* thupui inziakte pawh hi Bible ziaktu dangte sawi dân êng atang chauhin kan hre thiam thei. Hrilhlâwkna chungchanga keimahni mimal thlir dân lam kha a pawimawh lo.

5. *Thupuan 1:1* hian Johana hnena *Thupuan* chanchin a pêk lai kha engtin nge a sawi?

Chhâna: “**A Vântirhkoh chuan A chhiahhlawh Johana hnênah a hriattîr a.**”

NOTE: Heta ãawngkam pakhat a hman, Sapãawng lama ‘*signify*’ tih awmzia chu ‘chhinchhiahna te, entîrna te leh hmanraw (*token*) hmang tea inbia, inhrilh’ tihna a ni. Chutiang chuan *Thupuan* bua hrilhlâwkna te pawh hi entîrna hmanga puan an ni.

6. *Thupuan 1:1* hian engtin nge Pathianin *Thupuan-a* a thuchahte a chhiahhlawh hnena a hrih dân a sawi?

Chhâna: **Thil lo thleng thuai tur, a bâwihte hriat atâna Pathian pêk a ni.**

NOTE: ‘Entîr, hriattîr,’ tih hi zâu taka thlîrtîr tihna a ni ber. *Thupuan* hi han chhiar la, awlsam takin a bâwih Johana hnena a entîr lâi khan ri nasa tak Pathianin a telh tih i hmu thei ang. Inlârna chanchin a sawi laiin Johana hian ‘Ka hmu’ tih te, ‘Ngaiteh’ tih te leh a tlukupi ãawngkam a hmang zing hlê a, wawi 73 lâi a ni. *Thupuan-ah* hian Pathian chuan thil thleng chhinchhiahna te, ram chanchin te, sakhaw thli tleh chanchinte chu milem hmangin emaw *cartoon* lam chi hmangin emaw a puang chhuak bawh.

7. Engvangin nge Isua khân tehkhinthu a hman a, *Thupuan* hi entîrna *symbol* hmanga a puan chhuah? *Luka 8:10*.

Chhâna: Hmu reng si a, an hmuh theih lohna tur leh, hre reng chung a an hriat theih lohna tûrin.

NOTE: Isuan tehkhinthu a hman fona chhan chu Thlarau kaihhraina zuitute chauhin an hriat theih nan a ni a. Hei tho hi entîrna hmanga *Thupuan* a khuh tlatna chhan pawh hi a ni: Tih tak zeta thutak zawngtute leh Thlarau Thianghlimin a kaihhruaite chauhin an hre thiam thei. Chu mai a ni lo, *Thupuan*-ah hian Pathian hmêlmate chu tute nge ni a, tute nge Pathian mîte chu tih hailan a ni a, a nihna ang angin sawi bawl bawl se chuan Pathian hmêlmate chuan kum za tam tak kal ta khan an tichhe vek tawh ang. Hei vâng hian he lehkhawua thuchah inziakte hi Pathian mîte chauhin an hriat thiam theih tur tawngkam hmanga ziah a ni.

Mahse hêng entîrnate hi hriat theih loh tura ziah chu an ni si lo. An awmzia tak hi Bible chuan tawngkam pangngai thovin min hrilh leh a. A hnuaiah hian hrilhlâwkna tawngkam pathum leh an awmzia Bible-in a sawi dân chu ziah a ni.

- | | | | |
|----|---------|----------------------|--------|
| 1. | Sakawlh | <i>Daniela 7:23</i> | Lalram |
| 2. | Tui | <i>Thupuan 17:15</i> | Mipui |
| 3. | Nî | <i>Ezekiela 4:6</i> | Kum |

BIBLE HRILHLÂWKNA THUNEIHNA

8. Hrilhlâwkna tawngkamte hi eng tiang chiaha rintlâk nge an nih? *2 Petera 1:16, 19.*

Chhâna: Kan LALPA Isua Krista chu thiltihtheihna nen a lo kal leh tur thu zâwlneite thu lo puan tawh kha a dik ngei tih keini pawhin kan pawm nghet sauh a.

9. Hrilhlâwkna hrilhfiah dân chungchângah hian Pathianin fîmkhurna tur pahnih a sawi a. Chûngte chu engte nge an nih?

Chhâna: 1. *2 Petera 1:20*—“**Lehkhathua hrilhlâwkna thûte hi mahni ngaihdân maia hrilhfiah tur a ni lo tih hre hmasa phawt ula.**”

Chhâna: 2. *Thupuan 22:18, 19*—**He hrilhlâwkna thûte hi kan paih then tur a ni lo va, kan belh tur a ni hek lo.**

10. **Pathianin ‘Thupuan hi châr a ni lo va, a ni ngai hek lo vang’ a ti si a, engati nge mi tam tak hian châr tlat, hriat thiam theih loh anga an ngaih? *Isaia 29:10-14.***

Chhâna: **Setana hmanraw pakhat chu Thupuan hi châr tlat a nih avangin hriat thiam theih a ni lo tih emaw, hre thiam turin kan fing tâwk lo tih emaw hi a ni.**

NOTE: Setana chuan *Thupuan* hian mihring a bum dân a hailan avangin miin an hre thiam ang tih a hlau va, a sawi chhiat dân ngawt a ngaihtuah a ni. Thuthlung Hlui hunah khân a thiam tâwkin mi a bum a, tunlâi pawh hian a fin vervêkna chu thiam takin a la hmang reng a ni.

11. **Pathian Lehkhathu eng zât hi nge thâwkkhum an nih? 2 *Timothea 3:15, 16.***

Chhâna: **Pathian Lehkha thu zawng zawng hi Pathianin a thâwkkhum vek.**

12. **Pathian lehkha thu hi keimahni ngaihdân mil turin her kual vêl ta ila, enge a rah chhuah ni ang? 2 *Petera 3:15, 16.***

Chhâna: **Boralna**

CHAHBI PAWIMAWH PALÎTE CHU

13. *A nih dân tur dik taka Bible hi Thupuan telin ka hriat thiam dân chuan thil pawimawh tak tak pali a awm. Chûngte chu engte nge?*

Chhâna: 1-na: **1 Korin 2:14** – Thlarau lam thil chu thlarauva hriat a ni.

Chhâna: 2-na; **Thupuan 21:6** – Thutak hriat châkin ka tuihâl tûr a ni.

Chhâna: 3-na. **2 Timothea 2:15** leh **Tirhkohte 17:11** – Bible hi a zirtîrnate zawm nghâl duhna rilru nen ka zir tur a ni.

Chhâna: 4-na: **Thupuan 1:3** leh **Johana 7:17**– “Tupawh Pathian duhzâwng tihduh chuan ka thu zirtîr hi Pathian hnên ata nge keima phuahchawp tih an hre mai ang.”

NOTE: Pathian duhzâwng kan hriat chian deuh deuh lai hian a duhzâwng tih pawh kan hreh tur a ni lo. Krista chuan ‘Thupuan’ hi A chhiahhlawhte emaw, amah zuitute emaw hnênah a pê a. Midangte pawhin an hre thiam ang tih a tilang lo. *Daniela 12:10*-ah hian Thlarau lam thil hriat thiam theihna thurûk chu kan hmu: “A fîngate chauh lo chuan misual tumahin an hre thiam lo vang.” Hrilhlâwkna hi a nih dân tûr ang taka hre thiam tûr chuan Pathian hmangaiha a rawngbawltute hnênah chauh a pêk thin thlarau lama tihenna ka nei tûr a ni.

14. Isuan a thu awihtute hnênah eng thu nge a tiam?

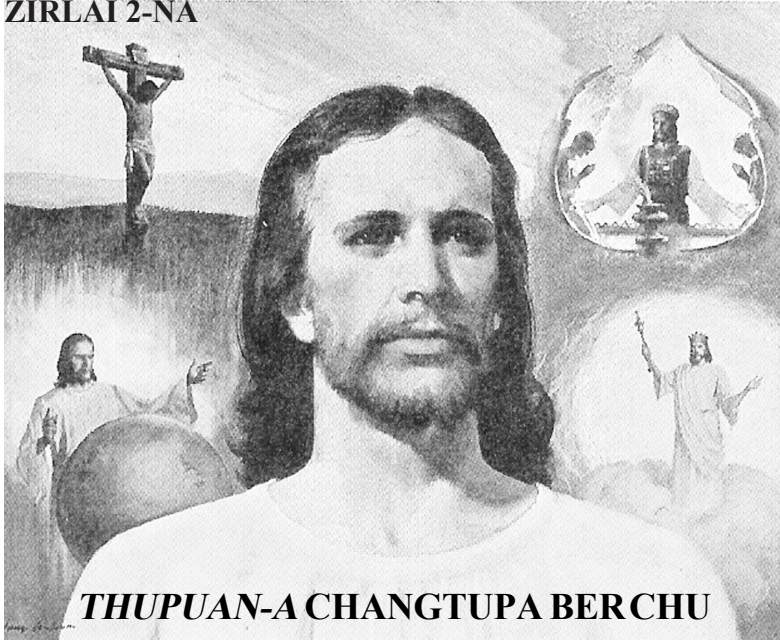
Chhâna: A. **Thupuan 3:10**– Thlêmna an tawh lâiin a vêng tlat ang.

Chhâna: B. **Thupuan 22:14**– Nunna Thing an ei thei ang a, khawpui kawngkhârah chuan an lût thei ang.

15. Pathian Thlarau Thianghlimin Thupuan hmanga Isua thutak a hriattîr lai che hian hêng thutakte hi zawm i tum em?

Chhâna: Aw, tum e.

ZIRLAI 2-NA



THUPUAN-A CHANGTUPA BERCHU

T*hupuan-a* mi langsâr ber chu Isua a ni tih hi tam tak chuan zu hre miah lo va! *Thupuan* hian Isua chanchin mak danglam tak tak leh ngaihnaawm tak tak a puang chhuak a. A dik tak chuan *Thupuan Buin* a tum ber chu êng thar mak danglam taka Isua chanchin min hriattîr hi a ni.

Thupuan bu hming awmzia chu thil engemaw puang chhuak, hailang tihna a ni a, a bu tantîr lam hian eng thu nge a puan chu a tilang chiang khawp mai. *Thupuan-a* thu hmasate chu ‘Isua Kristâ Thu Puanchhuah’ tih a ni a. Chutiang tak chuan *Thupuan-ah* hian Isua chanchin leh a hmangaihna mak tak leh ropui tak puan chhuah a ni. He thudik hi kan rilrua kan vawn reng a, *Thupuan* kan zirlai hian Krista chu zawn bawk chuan, mihring nuna thil thleng mak ber leh duhawm ber chu kan tawng ang. A lehkhaw danglam bîk *Thupuan* kan zir chhoh lâi hian Isua chuan a hmangaihna mak danglam tak chu kan chung a surtir a châk êm êm a ni.

Chuvângin kan thinlung taka ɬawngɬaina nen *Thupuan Buin* a puan chhuah Isua chanchin ngaihnawm tak chu ilo thlîr ho ang u.

1. ***Thupuanah* hian Isua chu hming hrang hrang leh sawifiah dân chi hrang hrang 37 laia sawi lan a ni. Mak tak maiin a hmasa lam bung thumah hian chûng a hming hrang hrang leh a tlukpuite chu vawi 137 lai sawi chhuah a ni a. A bu pumah hian vawi 250 zet sawi lan a ni. Tichuan *Thupuan* hi Isua chanchin min hrilhtu tur lehkhabu ni ngeiin i ngai nghet tawh em?**

Chhâna: Ngai nghet tawh e.

2. ***Thupuan* hian engtin nge Isua chanchin a sawi? *Thupuan 1:13-16.***

Chhâna: *Thupuan*

a) ***1:13* A ke lêr thlenga a inthuum.**

b) ***1:13* Rangkachak Kawnghrên a hrêng**

c) ***1:14* A sam chu vûr ang emaw, sahmul ang emawa vâr a ni.**

d) ***1:14* A mit chu mei alh ang a ni**

e) ***1:15* A ke chu dâr, rawhtuina meia rawh hlim ang a ni**

f) ***1:15* A âw chu tui tamtak rî ang a ni**

g) ***1:16* A hmêl chu Nî angin a êng**

NOTE: Isua hming dang hriat nân *Daniela 10:5-9* en rawh. Daniela leh Johana-te hi (*Thupuan 1:17*) Isua hmêl an hmuh khân nikhaw hre lovin an tlu ve ve a ni.

CHHANDAMTU MAK TAK CHU

3. **Isuan kan tân enge a tih? *Thupuan 1:5***

Chhâna: “Min hmangaih a, kan sualte a silfaisak.”

4. Isuan thil dang engnge min tihsak? *Thupuan 1:6*
Chhâna: **“Lalte leh puithiamahthe min siam.”**

NOTE: Thuthlung Hlui hunah chuan miin puithiam hmangin Pathian an be thîn. Mahse chu chu Isuan a rawn tidanglam ta a. Puithiamah min siam ta vek a, keimahni ngeiin Pathian kan be thei ta. A ropui e!

5. *Thupuan 5:8, 9, 12-a* upa 24-te sawi ang hian engin nge Isua chu min tlantu ni tlâkah siam?
Chhâna: **“Talh i nih avang leh min tlan tawh avangin.”**

NOTE: Isua sawina tawngkam pakhat ‘Beram No’ tih hi *Thupuan*-ah hian vawi 26 hman a ni a. Isua chu Pathian Beram No a ni tih a Chiang hlê. *Johana 1:29*. Thuthlung Hlui hun lai chuan miin thil an tihsualin inthawi nân beram no an talh thîn. Hêng beram note hian *Thupuan 5-a* ‘Beram No talh tawha chu a thianghlim e’ tih hla satute sualna lâk bosaktu Isua an entîr a ni. *Thupuan 5:9*.

6. Isua inhlanna leh a thihna kha khawvêla sual a lo luh hnua ngaihtuah chawp nge a nih sual a lo luh hmaa lo ruahman fel sa? *Thupuan 13:8; Efesi 1:4; 1 Petera 1:18-20*.

Chhâna: **“Leilung nghahchhan phûm a nih hmâ khân talh a ni tawh.**

7. *Thupuan 4, 5* te chhiar la. A bîkin ‘tuma kêu/hawn theih loh lehkhabu inchâr tlat’ chanchin kha ngaihtuah ang che. Tu nge kha lehkhabu kha kêu/hawng ta? *Thupuan 5:6-9*.

Chhâna: **Isua Krista**

8. He lehkhabu kêu/hawn theihna hi Isuan engvanga nei nge nia i hriat?

Chhâнна: Sualna nei lo a nih avang leh Pathian a nih avangin.

NOTE: He lehkhabu inchar phui tlat hian a hming sawilan a ni lo va, mahse lei aṭanga chhandam fâte tân chuan engemaw taka ṭangkaina nei a ni tih erawh kan hria (*Thupuan 5* thu aṭangin). *Thupuan 5* lo, bung dangah pawh nasa taka leia awmte nghawng theitu lehkhabu chanchin sawi a ni fo mai. Hêngte hi lo chhinchhiah bîk teh:

Chhâнна: A. *Thupuan 3:5* leh *17:8* te hian Nunna bû an sawi lang.

Chhâнна: B. *Thupuan 21:27* hian Beram No Nunna bû tiin a ko.

Chhâнна: C. *Thupuan 20:12* hian Nunna bû leh mithîte chanchin ziahna bute an sawi.

Hêng lehkhabute hi rorêlna chanchin nêen sawi zawm an ni zêl tih lo chhinchhiah ula. *Thupuan 13:8* hian chhandamte hming chu Nunna Bû-ah a chuang ang a. *Thupuan 3:5*-in a sawi ang hian Krista hawisantute hming chu he lehkhabu aṭang hian an hming paih bo a ni ang.

Thupuan 5-a thuchah pawimawh tak kan hmuh chu Isua chauhin chhandam tur leh chhandam loh tur a hria tih hi a ni. Amah chauhin mihring thinlung a hriat theih avangin tute hi nge a tâ tak tak tih pawh Amah chauhin a hria. Chuvângin a kuta inngah hi kan tih ngei ngei tur chu a ni. Amah chauh chu sual ata min silfaitu chu a ni. *1 Johana 1:9*. Amah chauh chu ‘lâwmna sawi hlêih theih loh nêen A ropuina hmaa sual nei lova min awmtîr theitu chu’ (*Juda 24*)a ni. Dik takin ‘Vân hnuai mihring zîngah Amah lo chu min chhandam thei reng reng an awm lo,’ *Tirhkohte 4:12*. Hei vâng hi a nia *Thupuan*

5-ah pawh Johana kha Isua lo lan hmâ zawng kha chuan a beidawn a, a ãah hial ni. Hei vâng tho hian upate pawh he lei mihring, a hmangaihthe tâna Isua a lo lan khân lâwmin an au chhuak a ni.

ISUÂ TÏOBUL LEH A THILTIHTHEIHNA

9. **Isua kha Mari'n a pâi atanga lo awm mai nge a nih Bethlêhem khuua a pian hmâ daiha lo awm tawh?**
Thupuan 22:6,7.

Chhâna: **Bethlehem khuua a pian hmâ daihin.**

NOTE: *Thupuan 22:6,7* hian Isua chu 'zâwlnei thianghlimte LALPA Pathian' tiin a ko va. *1 Petera 1:10, 11* pawhin Isua chu hmanlai zâwlneite thâwkkhumtu tiin a ko baw. Bible châng dangte pawhin Chiang takin Isua chu Mari'n a hrin hmâ daih pawh khan a lo awm tawh tih an sawi. *Johana 17:5, 24; Johana 1:1-3, 14 leh Filipi 2:5-11* te en la.

10. **Khawvêl siamna-ah leh mihring siamna-ah tu nge a bîk taka inrawlh nasa?**

Chhâna: ***Thupuan 3:14*–Isua Krista**

11. **Isua hi Pathian a ni em? *Thupuan 19:13-16; 22:6,7; Johana 1:1,14.***

Chhâna: **Aw, ni e.**

NOTE: *Thupuan* chuan Isua chu 'Pathian Thû' tiin a ko va, *Johana 1:1,14*-ah chuan Chiang takin chu 'THÛ' chu Isua a ni a ti a. Chuvângin Isua chu Pathian a ni. Bible châng dang, Isua Pathian a nihzia sawitute chu *1 Timothea 3:16; Tita 3:4* leh *Hebrai 1:8* te an ni.

12. **Isua pian hmâ kum 500 lâi tawhah khân Daniela chu Messia lo lan hun tur Chiang taka hrilh a ni a. He hrilhlâwkna mak danglam tak hian Isua chu Messia, Pathian Fapa ngei a ni tih a tifah hlê. Chu hrilhlâwkna chu Daniela 9:24-27 hi a ni. Châng 24-na hian Juda mîte tân eng chen nge dah hran a nih a tih?**

Chhâna: **Hapta sawmsarih emaw kum 490.**

NOTE: He hrilhlâwkna urhsûn tak hian Juda hnamte chu Pathianin kum 490 a enthla/enchhin dâwn tiin a hriattîrlâwk a ni.

13. **Bible-a hrilhlâwkna dân ‘hrilhlâwkna-ah chuan ni khatin kum khat a tluk, *Ezekiela 4:6* hmanga chhûtin hapta sawmsarih chu engtia rei nge?**

Chhâna: **Kum 490**

NOTE: Hapta 70 wawi sarih (chawlhkar khata ni awm zât) chu ni 490 a ni. Hrilhlâwkna-ah ni khat hian kum khat a tluk avangin kum 490 tihna a nih chu.

14. **Engtik aţangin he kum 490 hi a inţan? Daniela 9:25, châng bul lam.**

Chhâna: **“Jerusalem tungding tur leh sa ʒa leh tura thupêk a chhuah aţangin.”**

NOTE: Pathian mîte chu Persia ramah an tâng a. LALPA chuan Persia lal, Artexerxia rilru chu a hmin a, Juda mi tu pawh, Jerusalem-a hâw duh chu an temple leh khawpui din thar a, sa ʒa leh turin an haw a phal a. Chu thupêk chu *Ezra 7*-ah ziah a ni. Hemi hmâ hian Persia lal pahnihin thupêk an lo chhuah tawh a. Mahse temple sak ʒat thu chauh an pêk avangin chhiar tlâk an ni lo.

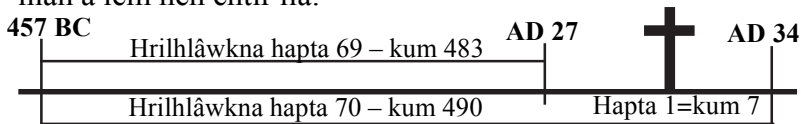
15. Eng tikah nge thupêk chu chhuah a nih? *Ezra 7:7, 12,13.*
Chhâna: “Lal Artexerxia lal kum sarihna, 457 BC-ah”

NOTE: *Ezra 7:7, 12,13* hian thupêk chu Artexerxia lal kum sarihnaah tihchhuah a ni a ti a. History lama a landânin Artexerxia chu BC 464-ah a lal ãan a, tichuan a kum sarih lalna chu BC 457 a ni a. A thupêk chu chumi kum Favâng, Jerusalem khawpuia Ezra thlen hnû-ah a taka kalpui a ni.

16. *Daniela 9:25* ațanga a landânin lal Artexerxia’n thupêk a chhuah ațanga Messia lo lan hun chu engtia rei nge ni ang?

Chhâna: Hapta 69 emaw kum 483 emaw a ni.

NOTE: Hapta 69 (hapta khata ni awm zât) tlukpui chu ni 483 niin Bible hrilhlâwkna-ah chuan chu chu kum 483 a ni. Chhiarkawp dâna chhût chuan kum 457 ațangin kal chho zêl ila, kum 483 hnu-ah chuan AD 27 kan thleng ang. Hetiang hian a lem nen entîr ila:



17. BC 457-a lal Artexerxia’n thupêk a chhuah ațanga a kum 483-na chiahah chuan Messia a lo lang em? *Luka 3:1, 21, 22; Tirhkohte 10:38* leh *Johana 1:41.*

Chhâna: Aw, lo lang e.

NOTE: Messia tih chu Hebrai ãawng chuan ‘hriak thih’ tihna a ni a. ‘Christ’ tih hi Grik ãawng hriak thih tihna baw a ni. Isua kha Pathian Fapa angin rawn piang mah se hriak thih a nih hmâ kha chuan ‘Messia’ emaw, ‘Hriakthiha’ emaw a la ni mai lo. *Tirhkohte 10:38*-ah hian Thlarau Thianghlimin hriak a

thih thu a lang a. Hei hi a baptisma chan tum a ni nghê nghê.
Luka 3:1 hian Isua chu Tiberia Kaisara lal kum 15-naa baptisma
chang angin a sawi a. History lama a lan dân chuan Tiberia lal
kum 15-na chu AD 27 a ni. Hemi kumah chia hian
hrilhlâwk nain a lo sawi angin Isua pawhin baptisma a chang a
nih kha.

**18. Baptisma a chan zawh a, Thlarau Thianghlimin hriak
a thih hnu, rawngbâwl na a tan hnu khan Daniela
hrilhlâwkna anga hriak thih a ni ang a, AD 27-ah
Messia a ni ang tih Isuan a hria tih engtin nge a sawi
chhuah? *Marka 1:14,15.***

Chhâna: **“Pathian ram chu a lo thleng ta.”**

NOTE: A va ropui tehlul êm! Hetah hian hriat thiam loh tur
rêng rêng a awm lo. Kum za engemaw zât kal taa Daniela
hrilhlâwk ang chiahin Messia chu a hun takah a lo lang a. Amah
chu Pathian Fapa, Messia chu a ni. Hei hian dinhmun nghet
nghing mai mai lo tur min siamsak bawk.

ISUA KHENBEH TÛR HRILHLÂWK A NI

**19. Juda mîte tâna enthlâkna hun pêk kum 490 ațanga kum
483 thu kan zir ta a. A tûr hapta 70 ațang khân hapta
khat a la bang a (hapta khat emaw, hrilhlâwknaa ni
sarih = kum sarih emaw). Chumi hapta hnukung ber
emaw, kum sarih emaw lai takah chuan eng thil nge lo
thleng? *Daniela 9:26, 27.***

Chhâna: **Isua chu khenbeh tûr a ni.**

NOTE: Pathian lekhathu chuan chu hapta hnukung ber
laitakah chuan Isua chu ‘tihtâwp’ tûr a ni a ti. Kum sarih chanve
chu kum thum leh a chanve a ni. AD 27 Favang lai ațangin
kum thum leh a chanve chhiar la, AD 31 Nipui i chhiar thleng

ang. He hrilhlâwkna tihdik chiah hian Isua chu AD 31 Nipui laiin khenbeh, ‘tihtâwp’ a ni. Isua chuan ‘inthawina serh leh sâng’ zawng zawng chu a rawn titawp ta vek a. Hei hi a chhan chu Pathian Beram No a ni a, mi zawng zawng tân kraws chung a inhlan khân Amah entîrtu beram no hmanga inthawina kha a luahlan ta vek a ni. *1 Korin 5:7* en la.

20. Juda hnamte chuan AD 31 hnu lamah enthlâk an nihna hun (khawngaihna hun) engtia rei nge an la neih? Eng tikah nge a tâwp?

Chhâna: A. **Khawngaihna hun eng chen nge la awm? Kum thum leh a chanve.**

B. **Eng tikah nge a tâwp? AD 34-ah.**

NOTE: Kum sarh chanve, kum $3\frac{1}{2}$ hmasa zâwk chu AD 31 Nipui laiin a tâwp a. Chuta tanga chhiara kum $3\frac{1}{2}$ -ah Juda-te tâna khawngaihna kawng hawn lâi chu khar a ni ang a. Chanchin T̄ha chu Jentail-te hnênah pêk a ni ang.

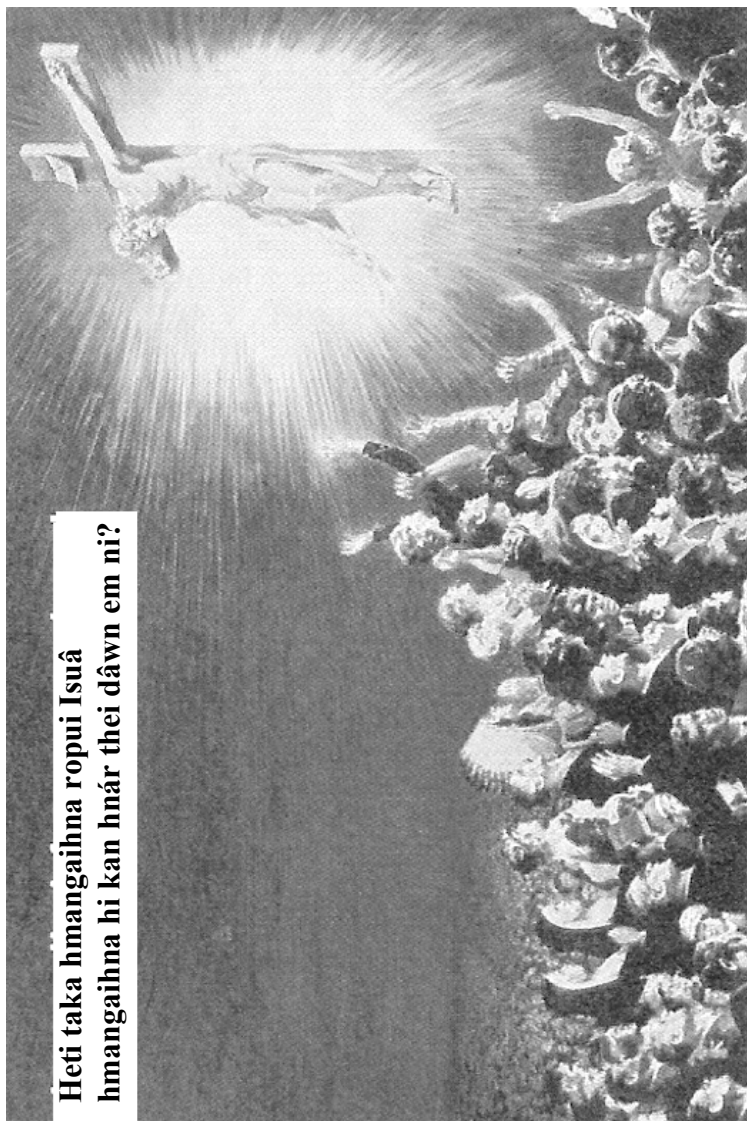
21. Eng tin nge tunlai hian Juda-te leh keini Gentel-te hi Pathian mi thlan kan nih a, chhandam kan nih ve theih ang? Galatia 3:29; Rome 2:28,29; Rome 9:6-8.

Chhâna: “**Krista-ah in awm chuan Abrahamama thlahte in ni a, thutiam fa, ro luahtu turte in ni.**

NOTE: Isua chu miin Lal leh Chhandamtua a pawm phawt chuan hnam tin, chi tinte hi Pathian hnam thlan kan ni thei.

22. Daniela 9:26-a ‘Isua chu lâk bo a ni ang; Amâ tân ni lovin,’ tih hi lo en la. A thihna kha Ama tân ni lovin nang leh keiin chatuan nunna kan neih theih nân a ni. Thupuan 3:20-ah chuan kan thinsung hi Isuan lo luh

duhin a kik reng tih kan hmu a. Isua hmangaihna nasa tak en hian a rawngbâwl a, a hnung zui ve i duh em?
Chhâna: Duh tehrêng mai.



ZIRLAI 3-NA

THUPUAN-A 'DÂN BAWHCHHEPA' CHU



***T*hupuan hi han thlîr thuak pawhin thil pawimawh tak tak a lo lang thîn. Chûngte chu:**

- a. Lei chungah hian th̄atna leh suauna ink̄arah a p̄awl ang zawnga indona nasa tak leh r̄apthl̄ak tak a awm.
- b. Pathian Fapa Isua Krista chuan a th̄a lam p̄awl chu hmangaihna te, finna te, huaisenna te, ngilneihna te, dawhtheihna te, felna te, zaidamna te, khawngaihna te, lainatna te leh th̄atnatein a hruai m̄ek a. A p̄awlte a kaihhruai dân chu a hm̄elma huatthlala ber tân pawh a dik a, sawis̄el tur a awm lo. Min tlantu leh min Siamtu a nih avangin chibaibûk pawh a phû hliah hliah a ni.
- c. P̄awl th̄a lo, a sual lam hruaitu erawh chuan Isua leh a p̄awlte chu dimna chhe t̄e mah nei lovin r̄awng takin a bei a. Chu chu *Thupuan Buin* a sawi angin ramhuai, Setana chu a ni. Suauna tichhuaktu a nih angin awihawm loh

khawpa nunrâwng, sualnaa khat, khawngaihna leh lainatna rêng rêng nei lo a ni a. Ani pawh hian chibai bûk a phût tlat bawk.

He zirlaiah hian nangmah rawn bei ngei ngei tur ramhuai, Setana chanchin mak tak tak kan zir dâwn a. Mahse i hmêlma lian ber a ni tih theihngihlh ngai suh. Min tihboral vek tumin a tang nasa a. A nungchang leh a thil ruahman dânte kan hriat loh chuan mi tihboral theihna hun leh hmanrua a ngah êm êm a. A nih loh pawhin hre lovin kan lo be reng thei a ni.

A tîr a tang rengin eng thil emaw ber tal chibai bûk châkna nei tura siam kan ni. Kan vai mai hian engemaw tal chibai bûk châkna kan nei tih hi thudik a ni bawk. thenkhat chuan an ngaihdân emaw, an hausakna emaw an *pathian* a. Kan nuna Isua ni lo thil dang kan dah lal zâwk hian Setana kan bia tihna a lo ni.

Tunlai thil awmze diktak, hai rual loh chu *Isua* emaw, *Setana* emaw, a khawi zâwk zâwk emaw kan bia tih hi a ni. Mi tam tak chuan hre lovin Setana an lo be reng a. A nungchang diktak hailan a nih chuan Setana chu an kalsan mai ang. He *Seminar-* in a tum ber chu kan hmêlma lian ber Setana nungchang hai lan a, min tlantu Isua chawisân a ni.

SETANA NIHNATE

1. ***Thupuan Bû-ah* hian Setana hming hrang hrang a chuang a, chûng chu engte nge?**

Chhâнна: A. *Thupuan* 2:10 **Ramhuai**

B. *Thupuan* 12:19 **Dragon**

C. *Thupuan* 12:9 **Rulpui Tar**

D. *Thupuan* 12:9 **Setana**

E. *Thupuan* 12:10 **Hêktu**

NOTE: Setana hming hi *Thupuanah* hian vawi 55 zet sawi lan a ni a. Chubâkah a hming sawi lang dawt si lovin, *Pathian*

hnathawh leh Pathian mîte tihchhiat a tum dân sawi lan a ni fo bawk. ‘Setana’ tih chu ‘hmêlmapa’ tihna a ni a. ‘Ramhuai’ tih chu ‘tichhetu’ tihna a ni.

2. Ramhuai chu khawi ațanga lo chhuak nge? Thupuan 12:7-9.

Chhâna: **Vânram ațangin**

NOTE: Hei hi Isua pawhin a sawi. “Vân ațanga Setana, kâwlpê anga a lo chhuk ka hmu,” a ti. *Luka 10:18*. Mikaela chu Isua a ni.

3. Engvangin nge Vânram chu a chhuahsan? Thupuan 12:7-9; 2 Petera 2:4.

Chhâna: **“Leiah paihtlâk a ni. Hei hi a chhan chu Mikaela a dova, a hneh loh vang a ni.**

4. A rual chuan tute nge an paihtlâk ve? Thupuan 12:7-10.

Chhâna: **A tirkhohte nên.**

5. A rualin Vântirkkoh eng zât nge paihtlâk an nih? Thupuan 12:3,4; 12:7-9.

Chhâna: **Vântirkkoh hmun thuma țhena hmun khat.**

NOTE: Bible-in he thupui a sawina hrang hrang hi a inrem hlawm khawp mai. *Joba 38:7* chuan thilsiam lai Vântirkhohte (zînglam arsi a tih bawk) chu hlim takin an zai ho a ti a. *Thupuan 12:3,4* chuan an zînga hmun thuma țhena hmun khat an tlu a ti bawk a. *2 Petera 2:4* hian Vântirkhohte an tlûk thu chu a nemnghet bawk. Han ngaihtuah teh u. Vâna Vântirkkoh hmun thuma țhena hmun khat lâi chu Setana hian a bum zu nia! Vântirkhohte meuh pawh bum theitu chuan mihringte phei

chu bum nuam a ti leh zual ngei ang. Chu chu kan theihngihl tur a ni lo. Kan him theihna awm chhun chu Isua ke bula awm chauh a ni.

6. **Vântirhkohte leh amah Setana ngei pawh, an lo awm tanna chu enge? *Kolosa 1:6.***

Chhânna: **Khawvêl ngahchhan phûm a nih hmâ khân.**

NOTE: Han ngaihtuah teh. Isua leh Vântirhkoh, a hnua Setana lo ni ta chu khawvêl siam a nih hmâ khân Vânramah an lo chêng ho tawh a nih chu. Engkim hi Isua siam a nih avangin lei leh vâna sualna rawn pulûttu Setana pawh a siam a ni. Engtik lâi emaw kha chuan anni pahnih pawh hi an lo inngaina hlê tawh thîn ang tih rinhlelh rual a ni lo. Setana'n rilru sual a put tan tirh lai vel aţanga Vânram luah tlâk lova hnawhchhuah a nih thlenga Isua rilru nat dân tur pawh a hriat theih deuh ruak a ni. Sualna hi a tîr aţangin tun thleng hian a la pangngai reng a. Pathian hnên aţanga inlâkhranna te, lungngaihna te, buaina te leh boralna te hlîr a la hring a ni.

7. **A tlûk hmâ khân Setana'n Vânah enge a tih a, enge a hming? *Ezekiela 28:14; Sâm 80:1; Isaia 14:12.***

Chhânna: A. *Isaia 14:12* **A hming chu Lucifera a ni.**

B. *Ezekiela 28:14; Sâm 80:1* **Angel, Cherub zînga hotu a ni.**

NOTE: *Ezekiela 28* leh *Isaia 14*-ah hian Setana chu Tura leh Babulon lal anga sawi a ni a. Hêng chângah hian Setana lei lal pahnihte anga mitthla a ni. Hêng milembe lalte nungchang hian an lal Setana nungchang a tilang baw. *Sâm 80* châng khatnaah chuan Pathian lal thutthlêng chu Cherub pahnihin an lait a ti a. Pakhat zâwk chu dinhmun duhawm ber leh sâng ber a ni. Lucifera pawh a tlûk hmâ kha chuan he Cherub pahniha pakhat hi a ni thîn.

LUCIFERA FÍNNA LEH MÁWINA

8. Engtín nge Bible-in a tlúk hmaa Lucifera chanchin a sawi?

Chhâna:

- A. *Ezekiela 28:12* “Finnaa khat, mawina famkim nei.”
- B. *Ezekiela 28:13* “Lunghlu mâwi tinreng a inbel.”
- C. *Ezekiela 28: 13* “Themthiam kutchhuak, rangkachaka phûm i pianni aţang khân i ni.”
- D. *Ezekiela 28:15* “I tha famkim.”

NOTE: Lucifera hi zaithiam tak leh rimawi tum thiam tak a ni âwm e. Setana chu a chanve mihring, a chanve ramsa anga sawi a ni ve fo mai a, hei vang hian mi tam takin Setana hi dâwt phuahchawp mai mai a nih a rintîr a. Hei vang hian awlsam takin a bum theih phah a ni.

9. Engin nge Lucifera chu tlúktîr? *Ezekiela 28:17; Isaia 14:12-14.*

- Chhâna: A. *Ezekiela 28:17* A en mâwi vâng te, a fin vâng leh a hmêlthat avangten rilru soal tak a lo pu ta a ni.
- B. *Isaia 14:12-14* Chapona leh mahni inchawisan duhna rilruin chungnung ber nih a tumtîr ta a ni.

NOTE: Lucifera chuan midangte chung a awm a, Pathian meuh pawh awp beh a duh. A lehlamah Isua ve thung chu mihring tisa tlâwm tak puin chhiahhlawhah a rawn ţang thung. Mîte rawngbâwl a, hmangaih hi Krista anna a ni a, midangte chung a awm duhna leh tihluhna hial pawha kan rawngbâwltîr hi Setana mizia a ni thung. Kan vai hian a khawi emaw zâwk zâwk hi kan ni vek.

10. *Thupuan* leh Pathian thu dangah Setana nungchang leh remruatna eng angte nge tihlan a nih?

Chhâna:

- A. *Thupuan 12:13* ‘**Pathian mîte a tiduhdah’**
- B. *Thupuan 12:9, 20: 8,10* **Mi a bum thîn**
- C. *Thupuan 12:10* **Unaute hêktu**
- D. *Thupuan 12:10* **Pathian mîte lung inah a khung**
- E. *Thupuan 12:13* **Pathian mîte tihlumin a martar tîr.**
- F. *Thupuan 12: 12,17* **Pathian duhzâwng titute a haw êm êm.**
- G. *Johana 8:44* **Tualthattu, mi dawhthei tak**

11. **Setana hian mi bum dân tha deuh deuh pahnih a nei a. Chûng a bumna laka fimkhur tur chuan Pathianin a mîte chu a hrilh lâwk a. Chûngte chu enge ni? 2 Korin 11:11-15.**

Chhâna: A. *2 Korin 11:14* **Setana chu êng tirkoh angin a inlâr thîn.**

B. *2 Korin 11:15* **A rawngbâwltute chu rawngbâwltu tak tak angin emaw fel tak angin emaw an lang thîn.**

NOTE: Setana chu sual tak angin a inlantîr ngai lo; Kristian tha tak, fel tak leh thahnem ngai tak angin a inlâr thîn. Chutiang chuan mi fimkhur lo deuhthe chu a maktaduaih têlin a bum a. A inthup nasat poh leh a hlauhawm a, thil a tipawi thei thîn. Ualau takin hna a thawk ngai lo va. A duh duha a hman theih leh a chhawr luih theih mihring hmangin a duhzâwng chu a ti mai thîn a ni. *Efesi 6:12* en la.

12. **Setana chuan thilmak a ti ve thei tak tak em? Nge ni tithei angin a lang mai mai zâwk? Thupuan 16:13, 14; 2 Thesalonika 2:9.**

Chhâna: **Thlarau sual, thilmak ti thîn an ni.**

13. **Mi bum nâna a thilmak tihte chuan mi a bum nasa em?**

Chhâna: A. *Matthaia 24:24* “**Theih nise thlante meuh pawh an bum ang.**”

B. *Matthaia 7:21-23* **A bum nasat êm avangin thenkhat phei chuan rorêlna nîa Isuan a hrilhfiah hunah chauh zâwlnei der an ni tih an hria ang.**

14. **Setana chuan mi bum nân Pathian lehkha thûte hi a hmang em?**

Chhâna: **Hmang tehreng mai. Isua meuh pawh kha Pathian lehkha thu hmangin a thlêm a ni.**

NOTE: Pathian thu kaihlek a, hman sual hi Setana hmanraw tha ber a ni.

15. **Hun hnuhnungah hian tute nge Setana chuan a huat bîk êm êm?**

Chhâna: A. **Pathian thupêk zawmtute.**

B. **Krista rinna neitute**

16. **Eng tin nge Setana'n min bum theih loh dân tur ka hriat chian ngam ang? *Isaia 8:20; Tirkhohte 17:11; Johana 7:17; 2 Thesalonika 2:10-12.***

Chhâna:

A. *Isaia 8:20* **Ka sakhua chu dân leh Pathian thu puanchhuahna hmangin ka *check* tûr a ni.**

B. *Tirkhohte 17:11* **Êng thar ka dawn reng reng chu Pathian lehkha thu hmangin ka enfiah zel tûr a ni.**

C. *Johana 7:17* **Isua duhzawng tih ka duh chuan thurin reng reng chu Pathian aţang chhuak a ni nge ni lo ka hre tûr a ni.**

D. *2 Thesalonika 2:10-12* **Thutak hmangaihna ka dawng tûr a ni.**

NOTE: I thil rinah fmkhur rawh. Thihna leh nunna a keng a nia. Setana hian Pathian lehkhabu hi thiam taka mi bum nân a hman avangin mi sang tam tak an boral mêk a. Thurin rêng rêng chu Pathian lehkhabu nêh a inmîl em endik zêl rawh.

17. Tunlai hian Setana'n ramsa zîngah an deuh mai a nei a. Chu chu enge ni a, engvânga ang nge a nih? 1 Petera 5:8; Thupuan 12:12.

Chhânna: **Sakeibaknei hahum a ang ber; a chhan chu hun tlêm tê chauh a nei tawh tih a inhriat vâng a ni.**

NOTE: Setana chuan hun rei lo tê chauh a awm tawh tih a hria a. Chutih laia thil pawî deuh mai chu khawvêl mi tlêm tê chauhîn an hun tlêm tawhzia an hria hi a ni.

SETANA HUN TÂWP DÂN

18. Khawvêl tâwpah Setana chu khawiah nge an dah ang? Thupuan 20:10.

Chhânna: **Meidîlah-Mei leh kâta nghaisak a ni ang.**

19. Mei chuan eng tin nge a tih ang a, enge a nghawng tur chu? Ezeziela 28:18,19; Hebrai 2:14.

Chhânna: A. *Ezeziela 28:18* **Meivâpah a chang ang.**

B. *Hebrai 2:18* **Isuan a tiboral ang.**

C. *Ezeziela 28:19* **“Tu tân mah hlauhawmin i awm leh tawh lo vang.**

NOTE: Setana chu a hnûhmâ nêh lam tihboral vek a ni ang. Nakin lawka min tiretheitu a han boral chatuan mai tur chu a va nuam dâwn êm!

20. Engtin nge ramhuai chu kan hneh theih ang? Thupuan 12:11.

Chhânna: A. *Thupuan 12:11* **Beram No Thisenin**

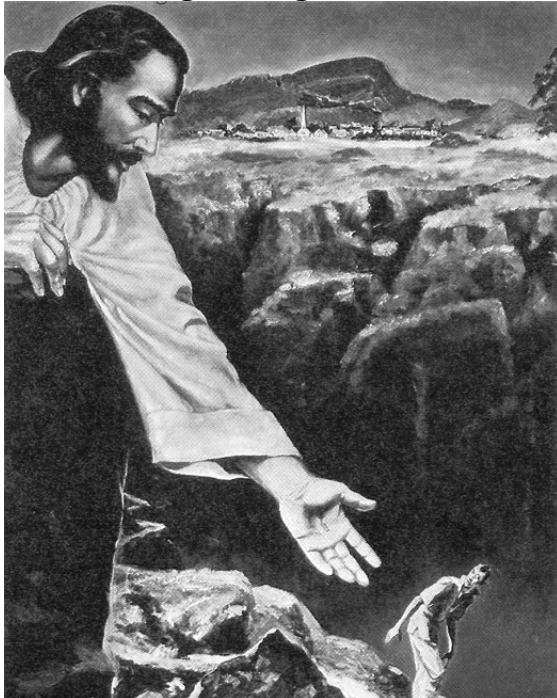
- B. *Thupuan 12:11* Nun châna thih kan huam avangin
- C. *Thupuan 12:11* Hre renga Pathian timualphotu nih aia amah hmangaih a thlan zâwk avangin.

NOTE: Setana hneh dân tur atana thurâwn hre duh tân *Jakoba 4:7-9* en tur.

21. **Tuna Isuan tuma tluk rual loha hmangaihna che i hriat avang leh *Thupuan 22:17-a* A fâ ni a, a malsawmna chhim ve tura a sawmna che avang hian hetiang hian thutlûkna i siam ngam em?**

- A. Isua chu i nuna thunei tlat turin i dîl ang.
- B. A hmangaihna leh a thiltihtheihna chu midang i hrilh ve ang.
- C. Isua nena in inlaichînna chu thih leh dam hril thei a ni tih i ngaihtuah ang.

Chhâna: **Aw, a chungna mi ang khian thutlûkna ka siam e.**



Isua'n a hnêna kîr tûrin min sâwm ngawih ngawih reng.

ZIRLAI 4-NA

THUPUAN-A CHANCHIN ṬHA MAK-ROPUI TAK CHU



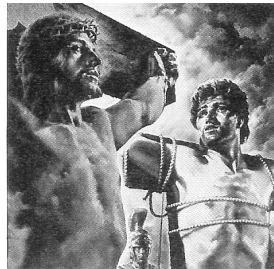
Bible bung hmasa pathumte (*Genesis 1,2,3*) chuan khawvêla sual a lo luh dân min hrilh a; Bible tâwp lam bung thumte (*Thupuan 20, 21, 22*) chuan lei aṭanga sualna nuai bo a nih dân tur min hrilh thung. Hêng Bible bung hmasa leh hnuhnung inkâra bung hrang hrangte hian Pathianin he sual chimawm tak mai a chin fel dân min hrilh thung.

Sual man chu thihna a ni (*Rome 6:23*). Sual hnuhma duhawm lo zet mai hi ngaihthah mai mai chî a ni lo; chuti lo chu lei leh Vân zawnzawng a tiraltî thei a ni. Sual pawina êm êm pakhat chu Adama leh Evi-te an lo sual khan an thlahte zawnzawng pawh misual, thihna hmanga hrem tur kan lo ni ta hi a ni.

Tichuan Vân chuan duhthlan tur pahnih, thlan châkawm lo tak ve ve a nei ta. Sualna chu awmtîr mai mai a, lei leh Vâna pawî nasa tak khawih zawmtîr zêl emaw, mi zawng zawng thih vek emaw a ni mai. Pathian chuan a pahnih hian a duh lo ve ve. Leia a hmangaih êm êm a fâte chu then hlen tura a inngaihtuahin a awm thei lo va, sualna hri tha lo zetin hnehna a chan lah a phal thei hek lo.

Tichuan le, awihawm loh khawpa hmangaihna nasa, *risk* sâng tak mai hnuaiah chuan a Fapa neih chhun, Pathian ve bawk chu khawvêlah lo kal a, kan thih âi thi turin a rawn tîr liam ta a. Kan sualna leh sualna avanga kan hremna tawrh tur zawng zawng chu a chungah bel niin sual laka tihzalen kan lo ni ta a ni.

Thupuan 14:6 chuan sual chin fel nâna Pathian remruat dân hi ‘Chatuan Chanchin Tha’ a ti a. A hming ‘chanchin tha’ tih hi a phû hlê a ni. A dik chiah chuan chhandamna atâna remruatna lo awm, hmangaihna rah chhuah hi hi chanchin lawmawm, i tân leh ka tân mai bâkah leia mi zawng zawng tâna chanchin lâwmawm chu a ni.



THUPUAN-A NUNNA LALLUKHUM CHU

Thupuan 2:10-ah hian Isuan rinawm taka amah zuitute zawng zawng hnêna chatuan nunna lallukhum a pêk thu a lang a. Thil lawmawm tak chu kan Chhandamtu Isua avang hian he chatuan nunna lallukhum duhawm tak mai kan vaia kan hmu thei tur hi a ni.

Rilru-ah zawhna a lo lang nghâl a, chûngte chu:
Isua inhlanna lo chang ve tur khân enge ka tihur?
‘Engtin nge min pawm a ni tih ka hriat theih ang?
Ka rinna hi a chak lo nasa si a. Engtin nge ka tihchak ang?
Thupuan chanchin tha khawi hi nge ka chanvo ve tûr?

THUPUAN-IN PATHIAN HMANGAIHNA A TÂRLANG

1. A mîte chhandam nana Pathian ruahmanna ropui tak chu Thupuan 14:6 hian enge a vuah?

Chhâna: Chatuan Chanchin Ṭha

2. Engtik lai khân nge mihring chhandam nâna ruahmanna chu siam a nih? Thupuan 13:8.

Chhâna: Khawvêl nghahchhan phûm a nih lâi khan.

NOTE: Mihring tlûk tîrh aṭanga chhandamna chang tawhte zawng zawng kha Isua thisen zâra chhandam vek an ni (*Tîrhkohte 4:12*). Thuthlung Hlui hun laia mîte tân khan a hranpaa chhandamna siam a ni lo. Rinnaa kraws thlîr lâwkin Isua thisen chu an Chhandamtu atan an pawm a. Keini thung chuan hun kal tawha Krista thisen luang kha kan thlîr kîr a, min Chhandamtu atan kan pawm ve tho va, a inang reng. Thudik Chiang tak chu rana inthawinain tumah chhandam an ni lo tih hi a ni (*Hebrai 10:4*). Sinai Tlânga thuthlung hlui inthawina khân Hebrai ringtute chu Tlantu lo kal tûr leh, an sualte ngaidamtu tur chu a lo thlîrtîr a (*Hebrai 9:15*). Tichuan Pathian Beram No (*Johana 1:29*) lo kal tur a rin avang chauha chhandam a ni.

3. Adama a lo soal tak khân eng thil nge lo thleng? Engvâng nge? Rome 5:12.

Chhâna: A. Thihnain mi zawng zawng a fan

B. Chu chu mi zawng zawng an soal vâng a ni.

4. Engvângin nge soal nei reng chung a dam a paw viaw? Rome 6:23.

Chhâna: A chhan chu sualman chu thihna a nih vâng a ni.

5. Pathian nêna kan inkâr hi engtin nge سوالin a nghawng? Isaia 59:2.

Chhâna: Pathian hnên ata min ṭhen hrang.

6. Isua thihna chuan a mîte tân eng thil nge a tih? *Thupuan 1:5.*

Chhâna: An سوال a tleng fai.

NOTE: Isua kha a mîte tân chauh a thi lo, khawvêl pum سوال tân a thî a ni. *1 Johana 2:1, 2* en rawh.

7. Tû chungah nge ka سوالna leh ka thihna chu nghah a nih? *Isaia 53:6.*

Chhâna: Isua chungah

NOTE: *Isaia 53* hi Thuthlung Hlui lama Isua hrehawm tawrh dân leh thihna hrilhlâwkna a ni.

8. Engvangin nge Pathianin A Fapa min pêk a châk êm êm a, engvângin nge Isua khan thih a hreh loh? *Johana 3:16; Thupuan 1:5.*

Chhâna: Min hmangaih vâng a ni.

MIN CHHANDAMTU ISUA

9. Isua inhlanna lo hlâwkpuî turin enge ka tih ang? *Tirhkohte 16:31; Marka 16:16.*

Chhâna: LALPA Isua Krista *rin* a ni.

10. Ngaihdamna leh silfaina chu engtin nge ka chan ang? *1 Johana 1:9.*

Chhâna: سوال puannain

NOTE: سوال puanna hian سوال kalsan a huam tel tih hriat tur. *Thufingte 28:13.*

11. Bible-in simna chu engin nge a zui tur a ni a tih? *Tirhkohte 3:19.*

Chhâna: Piantharna – inthlâk danglamna

NOTE: Ẹawng bul lamah chuan ‘sim’ tih hi ‘rilru thlâk’ tihna a ni a. ‘Piangthar’ tih hi ‘hawi lêt’ tihna a ni. ‘Simna’ tih awmzia chu ‘tihtak zeta rilru leh Pathian kan hmuh leh, mahni leh midang kan hmuh dân thlâk’ tihna a ni bawk. Thlarau Thianghlim kaihhruaina hnuaiia sual sim chuan thil rêng rêng hi Pathian thlîr dân tur angin a thlîr zêl tawh Ẹhîn. Inthlâk danglamna emaw, piangtharna emaw chu nun kawngpui kan zawh lai kîrsan hmak tihna a ni.

12. Pianthar avânga kan thil tawn hriatte hi Pathian lehkhathuin enge a tih a, engvânga ti nge? *Johana 3:3-7.*

Chhâna: Piang thar emaw, piang nawn emaw tih a ni. Kan pian nawn leh chuan tunhma nun sawi tur kan nei lo tihna a ni a. Piantharna-ah chuan mi chu sual lak aẸangin silfai a ni a, nausên piang hlim ang maiin nun bul a Ẹan Ẹa leh Ẹhîn.

13. Piantharna-ah chuan ka nunah tu nge lo lût? *Thupuan 3:20; Efesi 3:17-19.*

Chhâna: Thlarau Thianghlim

NOTE: Kan thinlunga Thlarau Thianghlimin thu a sawi a, sim duhna leh rin duhna rilru a tuh hian Isua chu kan mimal Chhandamtu leh Lal atân kan lo pawm ta a. Tichuan a dawt leh chu:

1. Kan nunah Isua a lo lût a. *Thupuan 3:20; Efesi 3:17-19.*
2. Pathianin a thlâwnin kan sual a ngâidam. *1 Johana 1:9.*
3. Pathianin Krista felna chu kan felna-ah a chhiar. *2 Korin 5:21.*

4. Pathianin a fâte-ah min pawm a, a fâte angin min enkawl bawk. *1 Johana 3:1-3.*

14. Eng thil hmangin nge ka nunah Isua chu a lo chên? *Johana 14:17.*

Chhâna: Thlarau Thianghlim

15. A Thlarau Thianghlim hmanga Isua chu ka nuna a lo chên hian eng thil ropui deuh deuh pahnih nge min tihsak? *Filipi 2:13; Ezekiel 36:25-27.*

Chhâna: A duhzâwng tihchâkna leh tihtheihna

NOTE: Isua thil min pêkte chu: i) thinlung tihnuam leh, ii) a duhzâwng ti thei tura chaknate an ni.

KAN LALPA ISUA

16. Pian tharna ka lo chan tawh chuan engvânga inrintâwkna te, lâwmna te leh engthâwlnate nge chang tur ka nih? *Filipi 1:6; Juda 25, 25.*

Chhâna: “Nangmahniâ thil tha thawk tantu khan Isua Krista lo lan thlengin a thawk ang.”

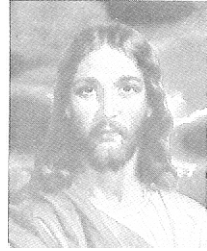
NOTE: Isua chu keimahah hian ka tâna thawk turin a chêng a. Ka inrintâwk êm êmna chhan pawh ka chhandamna hi keima theihnaah ni lovin, Krista thiltihtheihnaah a inngat tih ka hriat chian vâng a ni.

17. Kristian tam zâwkte harsatna lian tak chu enge? *Isaia 53:6.*

Chhâna: Keimahni kawng kan zawh thîn hi a ni.

NOTE: Isua chu ka nunah hian Lalber leh Chhandamtu a ni kawp tur a ni. Mi tam zâwk chuan (mi tinin chhandam nih chu

kan duh vek a) Chhandamtu atân kan duh a, Lal atan erawh kan duh zo lo fo. Lal atâna pawm tih awmzia chu ka nun hi a thû thûn ka awmtîr ang tihna a ni. Keima kawng zawh lovin min hruaina apiangah ka zui ang. Mi tam tak chuan kan nuna midang an rawn inrawlh ve hi an duh lo va; chutianga inrawlh tur chuan Isua pawh an duh vak chuang lo. Kan hel rilru tlat thîn. Hei hi sual bul; Isua thihna chhan kha a ni.



18. A châng chuan LALPAN kal tura min tihna hmuna kal hi harsa ka ti thîn a ni law'm ni? *Matthaia 5:29, 30.*

Chhâna: Mitmu kher chhuah leh mahni kut tan chhum tluka harsa a ni.

19. Engvangin nge Isua chu Lal atân ka neih a tûl êm êm a, keimahah hian a chên ka phal ang a, ka nun min kaihruaitu atana ka hman ang? *Genesis 1:26, 27; 1 Petera 1:22, 23; Kolosa 3:8-10.*

Chhâna: Amâ anpuia min din thar leh theih avangin.

NOTE: A tîr chuan mihring hi Pathian anpuia siam a ni (*Genesis 1:26, 27*). Sualna chuan mihringa Pathian anna chu a tichhe vek thelh a, mahse chanchin tha thil tum chu keimahnia Pathian anna dintharleh a ni. Piantharna-ah chuan nun hlui a thi a, nun thar, pian tharna aţanga lo awm, chu a lo intan thîn. Mahse pian ringawt a tha lo ang bawkin piangthar pawh rinnaah chuan an ţhang zêl tur a ni (*Efesi 4:15*). Kristian nunah chuan hmasâwnna, *thanna* hi a tira siam a nihna anga Pathian



anpui nihtîr leh theihtu a ni bawk. Keimahah hian Isua chênîr ka phal a, ka nun hi thununtir ka phal bawk chuan ka nunah Amâ anpui nihna a dintharleh ang a, a lalram lût ve tlâkah min siam ang. *Kolosa 1:27; Galatia 2:20* en rawh.

20. Engtin nge kan dîl hian Isuan min lo pawm zêl tih kan hriat theih ang? 1 Johana 1:9; Tita 1:2.

Chhâna: A chhan chu Amân a tiam tlat a, dâwt a sawi ngai lo.

NOTE: Rinna avanga Pathian khawngaihnaa chhandam kan ni. *Efesi 2:8,9*. Isuan chhandamna min tiam a. Dâwt a sawi thei lo. Chhandamna ka dîl a, a hnêna ka inpêk chuan min tiam miau avangin ka dîl chu ka hmu nghâl a ni. ‘Rinna’ tih awmzia chu chhandamna chu ka pawm a, min tiamsak miau avangin ka tâ-ah ka ngâi nghâl bawk tihna a ni; thil danglam ka hmuh vâng emaw, ka rilru-ah a rawn thlen vâng emaw a ni lo.

21. Ka rinna chu engtin nge ka tihchak theih ang? Rome 10:17; Matthaia 4:4; Sâm 119:11.

Chhâna: Pathian thu zirin.

NOTE: Mi tinin rinna engemaw chu kan nei ðeuh (*Rome 12:3*). Pathian thu kan zir hian kan rinna kan tinghet ðîn. Hei hi he *Thupuan Zirna seminar* thiltum pawimawh tak pakhat a ni.

22. Engtin nge piantharna dik chuan ka nun a tihdanglam? Johana 13:35; 3:22; 1 Johana 3:14; Matthaia 5:44; 2 Korin 5:17; Rome 12:1,2; Tirhkohte 4:19,20; 1:8; 4:31; Marka 5:19; Luka 11:13; Efesi 6:18.

Chhâna: A. Mi tin ka hmangaih ðan ang.

B. A thupêk zawm ka duh ang a, a rawngbâwl ka duh bawk ang.

- C. Ka tâna Pathian duhzâwng ka lo hre ʔan bawk ang.
- D. ‘LALPAN ka tana thil ropui tak a tih’ chu midang hrilh ka châk êm êm ang.
- E. Ka nunphung, *khawsak dân* a lo danglam tawh ang.
- F. ʔawngtainaa Pathian biakna hun hman reng ka duh ang.

NOTE: Pianthar hnua thil danglam lian tak chu ka nuna Pathian duhdân ka laltîr phal ta tak tak tur chu a ni. A Thlarau chu min hruai turin ka duh ang. *Rome 8:9,14.*

23. Isuan misualte chhandam nâna a ruat kha enge ni kha?

Rome 6:23.

Chhâna: Thilthlawnpêk

24. Bible hian mi tam zâwk an boral dâwn tih a sawi Chiang a. Misualte tâna Isua chhandamna chu a thlâwn a nih si chuan engvângin nge mi tam tak an boral ang? *Isaia 1:19, 20.*

Chhâna: “Ka thu in awih zêl chuan in rama thil tui ber ber in ei ang a, mahse in duh lohva luhlul in chhuah zêl chuan khandaih hriama sah hlum in ni ngei ang.”

NOTE: Isua thil min pêk chu a thlâwn a ni. Mahse chu thilthlâwnpêk chu lo dawn ka duh ve tur a ni a, chuti lo chuan Isuan a dawng duh lotu hnênah a pe ngawt thei lo.

25. Thupuan hian Isuan a mîte chhandam nâna thil ʔa sawi hleih theih loh tih a tum panga enge min hrilh? *Thupuan 1:18; 5:9; 7:14; 14:6,12,14; 21:6; 22:17.*

Chhâna: A. Isua chu a eng zual zêl.

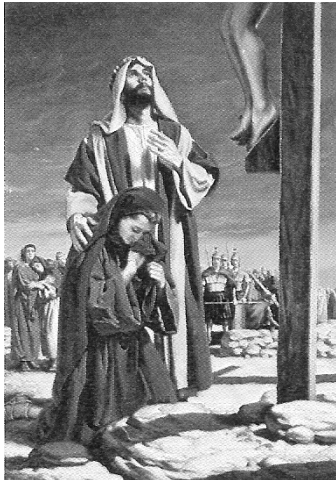
- B. Hremhmun leh thihna kawngka hawna chahbi a nei.
- C. Pathian lama chhandam kan nih theih nân tihhlum a ni.

- D. Silhfen vâr min pe.
- E. Chanchin Ṭha hian hnam tin leh ṭawng tin a thleng ang.
- F. Amah ngâia ka tuihâl chuan a thlâwnin nunna tuikhur ata tui nung min pe ang.

NOTE: Isua chu thihna leh hremhmun chung a thuneitu hmangaihnaa khat chhandamtu a ni. A inhlanna kha a mimal tak pawhin i tân leh ka tân a ni baw. Isua felna (silhfen vâr) chu thilthlâwnpêk a ni. Ka hlawhchhuah a ni lo. Isuan thilmak hmanga a thlâwna min pêk a ni.

26. He Thupuan Zirna Seminar-a rawn kal zîngah hian Isuan a thlâwna min chhandam a, kan sual ngaihdam a, min silfai a, Amâ anpuia mi dintharleh a tumna pawm ngam lo kan awm a rinawm loh khawp mai. Isua chuan kan vai hian thilmak min tihsak a châk êm êm a. Tunah hian nangmahni chhandam nâna a remruatna chu in pawm thei em? A nih loh pawhin, thutlûkna lo siam tawh in awm pawhin in nemnghet leh duh em?

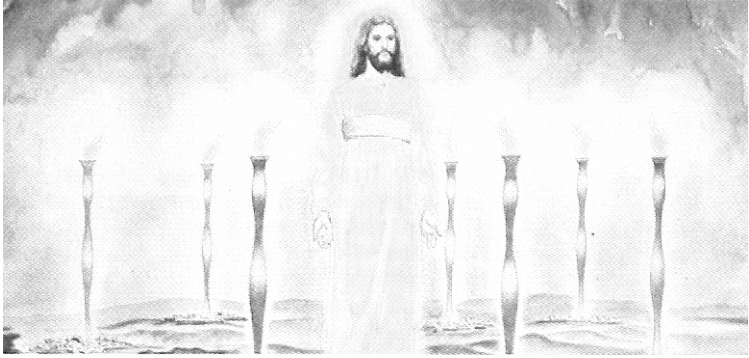
Chhâna: Aw, duh e.



Krisia 'n a phû ang chawimawina chu kan chan thei nân, kan phû ang hremna [thihna] chu min lo tâwrhsak ta a ni!



ZIRLAI 5-NA



NGAIHTHÀH HLÀWH ISUA THUCHÀH PASARIH

Thuthlung Thar lehkhavute hi kohhran hrang hrang leh mimal tutute hnên emawa lehkhathawn a tam ber a. A tlângpuiin hêng lehkhathawnte hi Kristiante chuan tunlaia mîte tâna Pathian thuchah leh a thuneiha puanchhuahnaah an pawm a ni.

Mahse Thuthlung Thar bu pakhat *Thupuan* chuan Isua hming a pu tlat mai. Chu lehkhabu hming chu ‘Isua Kristâ *Thupuan*’ tih a ni. Kohhranhote hnêna Isua lehkhathawnin a ințan a. Hêng Thuthlung Thar lehkhathawn zawng zawng (mimal induhsakna lehkhathawnte thlengin) zîngah hian kan LALPA thurâwn hi, a bîkin a mîte chuan an ngaihven lehzual tur a ni.

Mahse mi hian an ngaihven hauh si lo. Vânduaitlâk takin hêng Isua lehkhathawn pasarihte hian ngaihthah an hlawh kher mai. Pathian mîte hmêlma lian ber Setana chu hetia Kristian tam zâwkin lehkhabu ropui *Thupuan-a* Isua thurawn pawimawh tak takte an ngaithlâk duh loh avang hian a lawm ngawt ang.

A la tlai lutuk loh avang hian Pathian hnênah lâwmthu awm rawh se. He *Thupuan* zirna *seminar* hian hêng thuchah ropui tak tak pasarih hi a zir chhuak dâwn a. Thlarau Thianghlim chuan *Thupuan* bung hnih leh bung thum kan zir chhoh lâi leh tun kum zabi 21-na tîr lama Kristian buai tak takte tâna Isua thurawn pawimawh deuh deuh kan ngaihthlâk lâi hian min kaihruai rawh se.

1. ***Thupuan* bua thu pawimawhzia a sawi lâia Isua min vaulâwkna urhsûn tak chu enge ni? *Thupuan* 22:18,19.**

Chhâna: A. *Thupuan*ah hian thil eng pawh ka belh chuan Pathianin min hremna hripui chu a belh ve ang.

Chhâna: B. *Thupuan* aţang hian eng pawh ka paih chuan Pathianin nunna bu aţangin ka hming a thaichhe ve ang.

2. **Khawiah nge hêng kohhran pasarihte hi an awm? *Thupuan* 1:4.**

Chhâna: Asia (Tûnlai Turkey ramah)

3. **Kohhran pasarihte hnêna Isua thusawi zîngah khân thu pawimawh tak tak pathum, hmanlai aţang tun thlenga Kristiante tâna la pawimawh a awm a. Chung thu pathum, kohhran pasarihte hnêna pêk chu enge? *Thupuan* 2:2; 2:9; 2:13; 2:19; 3:1; 3:8; 3:15.**

Chhâna: A. I thiltih ka hria.

B. A hnehtu apiang hnênah.[Exhibit # 2, Point 3-na en la]

C. Kohhrante hnêna Thlarau sawi chu ngaihthla rawh.

Hetah hian tunlai mîte tâna Pathian thuchah pawimawh deuh deuh pathum a awm:

1. **Pathianin ka chanchin hi a hriat vek avangin ka bum thei lo.**

2. **Kan hneh ngei tur a ni. Mahse Isua zârah chauh hneh theih a ni.**

3. Engtik lâi pawhin Thlarau Thianglim âw chu ka ngaichangin ka zawm tur a ni.

NOTE: Hun a tlêm avangin kohhran pasarihte hnêna thuchah hi a vaia en chhuah hman a ni dâwn lo va, tun hun atana pawimawh chauh kan en ang.



EFESI KOHHRAN—TIRHKOHTE HUNLAI

4. **Efesi chu tirhkohte hunlai kohhran entîrna a ni. Kum zabi pakhatnaa Pathian kohhran a entîr a. Hetih hun lâi hian kohhran chu awihawm loh khawpin a thang chak a. Kum zabi pakhatna a ral khân khawvêlah Kristian maktaduaih ruk zet awm tawhin historian Gibbon-a chuan a sawi. Paula phei chuan chanchin tha chu khawvêl pumah hrilh zo tawhin a inhria a ni (*Kolosa 1:5, 6, 23*). Isuan engtin nge Efesi kohhran hi a zilh? *Thupuan 2:4*.**

Chhâna: An hmangaihna hmasa an bânsan. [Exhibit # 2, Point 4-na en la]

5. **Isuan Efesi kohhran chu zirtîrtu der laka an rilru put dân a sawi a. Chu chu enge ni? *Thupuan 2:2*.**

Chhâna: “Zirtîr nia insawi, ni si lote chu i fiah a.” [Exhibit # 2, Point 5-na en la]

SMURNA—TIH DUHDAHNA HUN

6. **Smurna kohhran hian AD 100 aṭanga AD 313, kohhranten nasa taka tihduhdahna râpthlâk tak tak an tawrh hun lâi kha a entîr a. Rome sawrkar chuan Kristian-te chu dân pâwnah hnâwlin tihrem vek a tum a. Pathian chauhin a mîte engzât nge an lu tansak an nih a, sakeibakei hnênah paih an nih a, ngunhnâm hmanga tihlum an nih a hria. Hetih hun lâia kohhran hi Isua nêh an inhnaih êm avangin a zilh ve lo niin a lang. Zilh lovin a fuih sauh sauh zâwk a. Chûng a fuihna tawngkamte chu engte nge? *Thupuan 2:10.***

Chhâna: “I thil tawrh tur chu engmah hlau suh... a tâwp thlengin rinawmin awm rawh, tichuan nunna lallukhum ka pê ang che.” [Exhibit # 2, Point 6-na en la]

7. **Smurna kohhranho zînga hnehtute hnênah engte tiam a nih? *Thupuan 2:11.***

Chhâna: “A hnehtu apiang chuan thih hnihna a tem tawh lo vang.” [Exhibit # 2, Point 7-na en la]

PERGAMOS—INREMSIAMNA HUN

8. **Pergamos chuan kum zabi 4-na, 5-na leh 6-na tîr kum sawm chhûng vêl kha a huam a. Hetihlâi hi sawrkarin Kristian sakhua a pawm hun lâi leh sawrkar leh Kristian sakhua an inrem hun lâi a ni. Kristian sakhua chu a lo len tak êm avangin Rome sawrkar hruaitute chuan an hlauhtlawn ta mah mah a. Hmun ṭhenkhatah phei chuan milem bia aiin Kristiante chu an tam zâwk nghê nghê a. Rome lalber Constantine-a leh a sipaite chu Kristian-ah inpein baptisma an chang vek bawk.**

Setana chuan tihduhdahna hmangin kohhran chu a tichhe zo lo va, chuvângin khawvêl thila lârna te, khawvêl mîte nêna inhriatthiamna te leh khawvêl mîte nêna ṭanrualna

te hmangin kohhran chu a tibawrhbang ta a. Milembe mîte thiltih dân tam tak chu kohhranah lâkluh a ni a. Hêng milem be mîte boruak hian kohhran chu tidanglamin thlarau lama a thiltihtheihna pawh a hloh zo ta a ni. Pergamos hi Setana ðhuthmun anga sawi a ni; a chhan chu Roman ram ðhen bial pakhat khawpui a nih vâng leh, an milem biakna khawpui pakhat a nih vâng a ni.

LALPA chuan he kohhran hi zirtîrna dik lo a ngaihtheih êm avangin a zilhau va. Mi pakhat thurin leh pâwl pakhat hming pawh sawi lan a ni nghê nghê. Chung hmingte chu engte nge? *Thupuan 2:14,15.*

Chhâna: A. Mihring = Balaama

B. Pâwl = Nikola zirtîrna pawmtute [Exhibit # 2, Point 8-na en la]

THUATIRA–RINNA BÂNSAN HUN

9. **Thuatira hian kum 1,000 vêl, kum zabi parukna atanga zabi 15-na thleng kha a awchho va. Kohhran pasarihte hunah chuan a rei ber a ni. He hun hi a châng chuan ‘Hun Thim Lâi’ tih a ni bawkw. Pathian thu tlûksanna hun a ni ber. He kohhran hi kohhran tibawrhbangtu hmeichhe tân kawngka a hawn avangin Pathianin a zilhau a. Chu hmeichhe hming chu engte ni? *Thupuan 2:20.***

Chhâna: Jezebeli–Lal Ahaba nupui, Kanaan mî. [Exhibit # 2, Point 9-na en la]

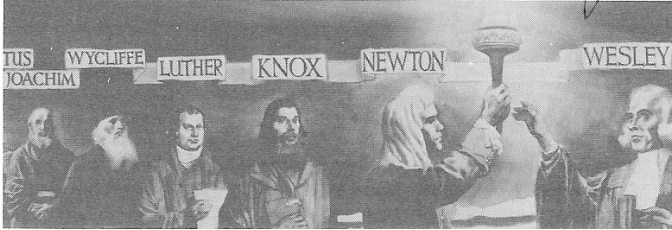
10. **Pathianin Jezebeli anpui leh a hnungzuitute hnênah hian eng ang vaulâwkna nge a pêk? *Thupuan 2:22, 23.***

Chhâna: A. “Buaina nasa takah ka hruai lût ang.”

B. “A fâte chu ka tihlum ang.”

11. Thuatira hun laia Pathian thu awihtute chu tute nge an nih a, tute nge hetih hunlaia thlarau lam bawlhhlawhna chu duh lo? *Thupuan 2:24.*

Chhâna: Wycliff, Huss, Jerome, Luther leh Zwinglee.



SARDIS-SIAMTHATNA HUN

12. Sardis hian Kristian sakhwana hi kum zabi 16-na, 17-na leh 18-na bul lamah a pawm ve a. Siamthatna hun, thlarauva khat Pathian mîten an thuchah hmanga khawvêl an nghawr nghîn hun lâi a ni. Pathian Lehkhabu, Bible chuan ngainat a rawn hlawh thar leh a, Kristian thurinte pawh Bible hmang veka fiah a ni thîn.

Hêng mi ropuite hian tun thlenga la awm kohhran pâwl ropui tak tak an din a. Mahse anmahni zuitute chuan fîmkhur taka thutak chu zawng zawm lovin an neih sa pawh chu an hloh then a, kohhran chu nasa takin an hnungtawlh ta hlawm a. Sardis hun lâia kohhran pum awm dân a hmuh khân eng tin nge Isuan chu kohhran thlarau lam dinhmun chu a sawi? *Thupuan 3:2.*

Chhâna: A thi dân mêk a ni. [Exhibit # 2, Point 12-na en la]

NOTE: He zirlai pawimawh tak mai hi tunlai huna mîte tân a ni. Thutak chu zui zêl la, i hmuh apiang zawm ka, malsawmna i dawng ang. Chutianga i tih loh chuan vânduaina a lo thleng dân a ni. Ka zawh tâwk ang zêlin Krista chuan êng min

kawhhmuh a (*Johana 16:12*). Min pêk ang ang ka lo pawm zêl chuan a kimchanga ka dawn thlengin êng chu min pe zêl ang (*Thufingte 4:18:19*). Êng chu ka hnar chuan a kal bo va, thim zîngah a inchhuih thlu thîn (*Johana 12:35*).

13. Sardis kohhran hun lâia thil awmdân Isuan eng tin nge tawngkam dêngkhâwng tak maia a sawi? *Thupuan 3:1.*

Chhâna: “Thi reng si a, nung hming pû.”

FILADELFIA—HARHTHARNA HUN

14. Filadelfia kohhran hun hian kum zabi 18-na chanve hnu lam ațanga kum zabi 19-na chanve hma lam zawng a aw h a. Ram danga missionary thawn chhuahna hun ropui tak a ni. Hetih hun lai hian America leh Bristish-ah Bible Society a ding a. Missionary-ten khawvêl an hêl chhuak baw. Thuhritlu ropui Wesley leh Whitefield-a te ang chuan khawvêl huap harhtharna an thlen nasa a. Pentecost hnu nasa ber turin *Daniela* leh *Thupuan* zirna lamah harhtharna a thleng nasa hlê baw. ‘Filadelfia’ tih hi ‘unau inhmangaihna’ tihna a ni a. He hun nêh hian a inhmeh hlê a ni. Isua chuan hetihlaia kohhrante hi a han en a, zil ngâi a ti lo a ni awm e. He kohhran pawh hian Smurna kohhran ang baw khan harsatna a nei ve a. Chu chu enge? *Thupuan 2:9; 3:9.*

Chhâna: Setana Sunagog.

NOTE: Setana *sunagog* (kohhran) mîte chu rinawm awm tak, Pathian mîte niawm takin an awm a, an nihna diktak an tilang lo. Hêng mîte hi fel âwm tak leh duhawm awm taka an lan avangin hmêlma hmanraw hlauhawm ber berte an ni. Isua phei chuan ‘chinghne beram vun sin’ an ni a ti (*Matthaia 7:15*). Setana aiawhtute chu mi bum thiam tak leh fing kherek tak tak

an nih a rinawm rêng a ni. Engpawh nise ramhuai, Setana chu dâwt pa a ni a (*Johana 8:44*). Isua ke bula kan awm reng a, a Thu hmanga zirtîrna zawng zawngte hi kan fiah zêl chuan bumin kan awm lo vang (*Isaia 8:20; 30: 21*).

15. Thupuan 3:7, 8-ah hian Pathianin Filadelfia kohhran hnênah thil inhawng leh inkhâr chanchin a sawi a. Chu chu enge ni?

Chhâna: **Kawngkhâr.**

NOTE: Heta *kawngkhâr* a sawi hi Vân Biakbuk Hmun Thianghlim Ber luhna kawngkhâr a ni. He hunah hian Hmun Thianghlim Ber kawngkhâr chu Isuan Vânah a hawng a, mihringin an khâr thei tawh lo. He thil thleng mak danglam tak mai hi zirlai dang pahnihah kan la zir zawm leh ang. He khawngkhâr hi hawn a nih veleh thil ngaihnaawm tak tak a lo thleng nghâl bawk.

LAODIKEI-TÛNLAI KRISTIANTE

16. Laodikei han tih hi chuan tunlai kohhran, kohhran pasarih zînga a hnuhnung ber entîrtu a nih avangin thin a phu rang thei khawp mai. Laodikei kohhran hnêna Isua thurâawn leh zilhnate hi tunlai Kristiante hnêna a sawi a ni. Thlarau lama kan harsatna leh a chinfel dânte a hre vek a. Kan mamawh a hria a, chu chu duhsak takin min hlân bawk. Tunlai kan harsatna hi eng thil nge ni a tih?

Thupuan 3:15-17.

Chhâna: A. Châng 16-na-
Lum si lo, vawt si lo.

B. Châng 17-na-
Thlarau lamah kan
dam loh va, thlarau



lamah vêk kan tlâkchhiat a, kan rettheih a, kan mit a del a, saruak mai kan nih lâi chuan thil dang engmah kan mamawh lo.

NOTE: He dinhmun hi a hlauhawm khawp mai. Sim ka mamawh êm êm laia, Pathian nêh inremin ka awm emaw ka intih tlat tluka dinhmun hlauhawm a awm lo. Hetiang chiah hian mi tam tak chu thahnem ngâi tak anga lang siin a tâwpah an la boral dâwn a ni. *Matthaia 7:21-23* en la. Buaina tawh hi a tha lo hlê a. Buaina tâwk reng si, tâwk lo emaw intih tlat hi a tha lo lehzual

17. Ka nihna diktak ka inhriat theih nân leh chumi avanga amah nêh inrema kan awm theih nân eng thurâwn pathum nge Isuan min pêk? Thupuan 3:18.

Chhânna: 1. Rangkachak (lung man tam chi khat)

2. Silhfen Vâr (kawr)

3. Mit hnawih (damdawi)

18. Rangkachak, silhfen vâr leh mit hnawihthe hi enge a awmzia?

Chhânna: A. Rangkachak awmzia chu Vânrâm hausakna diktak, rangkachak awm dân hmanga entfîr, harsatna leh tihduhdahna meipui pawh paltlang thei tihna a ni. Hêngte hi a huam: Pathian Thu, *Sâm 19:7-10*. Hmangaihnaa thawk rinna, *Galatia 5:6; Jakoba 2:5; Joba 23:10*.

Chhânna: B. Silhfen vâr awmzia chu Isua felna kawrfual a ni. *Isaia 61:10; Thupuan 19:8*. Isuan a thlâwna a pêk a ni bawk. He silhfên vâr nei tur hian tihtheih kan nei lo. Rinna nêh chauha nei thei kan ni a (*Zekaria 3:1-5*). Isuaa rinna nêh chauh neih hlen theih a ni bawk. (*Rome 1:17*).

Chhânna: C. Mit hnawih awmzia chu:- 1) Pathian Thu hriat thiamna (*Sâm 119:18; 1 Johana 2:20, 27*). 2) Kan nihna

diktak kan hmuh theih nân leh duhthlanna dik kan siam theih nâna min pui theitu Thlarau Thianghlim a ni (*Johana 14:26; Efesi 1:17-19*).

19. Hêng rangkachak te, silhfen vâr te leh mit hnawihthe hi ka tâ tur an nih theih nân enge ka tih ang? *Thupuan 3:20.*

Chhâna: Zau taka kawngkhâr hawn a, ka nuna Isua chêtîr a ni.

NOTE: Isua chuan kawngkhâr tam tak a hawng thei a, mahse ka thinlung kawngkhâr chu a hawng lui dâwn lo. Hei hi chu keima tihtur a ni.

Hun sarìh paltlangtu a kohhran hnêna Isua thuchah tâwp ber chu hetiang deuh hi a ni: Ni hnuhnunga a kohhran chu Amah hmuak turin a la inpeih lo tih hi a ni. *Thupuan 3*-a a thurâwn hi a ropui khawp mai. Engpawh nise, bung dang 19-ah hian kan



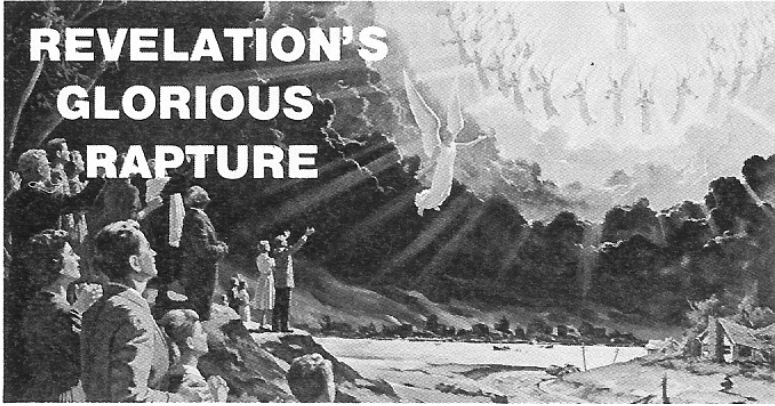
hnênah thil dang sawi tur a la nei ÷euh a. A thurâwn ÷henkhat chu a makin mi a nghawng nasa khawp mai.

Isua chuan a felna kawrfual vâr chu kan silh atân min pêk a duh (*Thupuan 3:18-20* chhiar la).

20. A felna kawrfual chu i pawm dâwn em?

Chhâna: Aw, pawm dâwn.

ZIRLAI 6-NA



THUPUAN-A MI THIANGHLIM LÂWR ROPUI TAK CHU

Leia a mîte lam tura Isua lo kal lehna chu Bible thupui lian tak pakhat a ni. Thuthlung Thar châng sawm-pakhat zêlah châng khatin he thu hi an sawi a. Thuhriltu DL Moody phei chuan Pathian lehkhabu-ah hian a lo kal lehna thu hi vawi 2,500 zet a inziak niin a sawi bawk. Mi ðhenkhat chuan he thil lo thleng tur hi mi thianghlim lâwr, a sap ðawnga *rapture* tiin an vuah a. Mahse he thumal hi Bible-ah a awm lo.

Khawvêl nghawr nghîng khawp he thil thleng tur hi Bible hrilhlâwnain an tum ber a ni a. Chu chu Bible bu dang zawng aiin *Thupuan*-ah hian a chiang zâwk bawk. *Thupuan*-ah chuan mi thianghlim lâwr hi, ‘a lehkhabu chhûnga thil thleng langsâr ber; a thuchah hawngtu chahbi pawimawh; inlârna zawng zawngin an tum ber a ni a. Krista lo kalna chu inlârna leh hrilhlâwkna vawrtâwp a ni bawk.’ *Thupuan* zir chu Isua lo kal lehna chanchin hriat chian lehzualna ti ila a dik viau awm e. Chuvângin Setana’n heti taka he lehkhabu hi char phui tlat anga a lantîr hi a mak lo.

Isua lo kal hmasak ðum, Bethlehem-a a lo pian khân mipui chu a barakhaihin an inring lo hlê a nih kha. Thuthlung Hlui hrilhlâwknten Chiang taka an hrilh lâwk chung pawhin an inring chuang tlat lo tih hi thudik a ni. Mahse mipui chuan a lo kal vawihnihna tur hrilhlâwkna chu a lo kal vawikhatna-ah an bel tlat a, a lo kal vawikhatna tur hrilhlâwkna chu a ngaihtah si. Tichuan chhûngkaw rethei tak aţanga lo chhuak Isua chu an hnar ta a ni.

Hmâna thil thleng tawh kha a thleng nawn leh fo ðîn. Ngaihtuah ringawt pawhin min tiphu thei, mahse tunlai Kristian-te hian Isua lo kal leh tur chungchânga Bible hrilhlâwkna 2,500 zet hi an hai palh ve thei a ngem? Rawn thleng ta thut se an phu zawk lo vang maw? Tihtak zeta Bible zirtute meuh pawh hi mi thianghlim lâwr thû-ah hian an buai ru viau thei em? He thil ni thei, ðha lo deuh mai hi Isua pawhin *Matthaia 24*-ah khân mi thianghlim lâwr chanchin a sawinaah a sawi tel a. “Tû mân an bum loh nan che u fîmkhur rawh u,” (*Matthaia 24:4*) a ti a nih kha. Mi thianghlim lâwr chungchângah hian ngaihdân dik lo deuh a awm thei tih sawi zêlin, “theih ni se thlante meuh pawh an bum ang,” tiin a sawi zui a. Heti hian a thusawi pawh a khâr a ni: “Ngaitheh u, ka hrilh tawh che u kha,” tiin. Vawiinah chuan, “An hrilh tawh che u kha,” kan ti thei a ni.

ISUA A LO KAL LEH DÂWN

1. **Zirtîrten Isua Vân lâwn chho an thlir lâi chuan puan vâ sin mi pahnih hi an lo lang a. Leia Isua lo kal leh dân tur eng tin nge an sawi? *Tirhkohte 1:9-11.***

Chhâna: Vâna a chhoh dân ang khân a lo kîr leh ang.

NOTE: a. **Hmuh theih a ni ang.** Vâna a chho lâi an hmu ang khân. *Tirhkohte 1:9,10.*

b. **Chhûm zîngah a lo chhuk leh ang.** Chhûm zîngah a chho. *Tirhkohte 1:9.*

- c. **Ruh leh Tisa Neiin a lo kal ang.** Vân a lâwn khan ruh leh tisa nei a ni a. *Luka 24:36-43, 50, 51.* Vântirhkohte chuan, “He Isua ngei hi a lo kal leh ang” an ti. *Tirhkohte 1:11.*
- d. **A lo kal lehna chu mita hmuh theih, thil thleng tak tak, Amah ngei a ni ang.** A mi thianghlim lâwr pawh hetiang tho tur hi a ni.

2. **Engtin nge Johana’n Isua lo kal tûr thu a sawi?**
Thupuan 1:7; 14:14.

Chhâna: Chhûm nen.

NOTE: Vântirhkohten an tiam ang ngeiin chhûm zînga lâk bo Isua chu chutiang chiah chuan a lo kîr leh ang. Rinhlelh tur awm miah lovin Bible hian a sawi Chiang a. Thuthlung Thar hian a tlêm berah vawi kua lâi a sawi bawk.

3. **Hêng chhûmte hi enge an nih? *Sâm 104:3; 68:17.***

Chhâna: Vântirhkoh sang tam tak.

4. **Tute nge Isua lo kal leh chu lo hmû ang? *Thupuan 1:7.***

Chhâna: Mit tin rêngin.

NOTE: Hei pawh a Chiang tâwk bawk a, hriat sual chî a ni lo. Mi thianghlim lâwr hunah chuan leia mi zawng zawng, chhandam leh chhandam lohte pawhin Isua chu an hmu ang. *Matthaia 24:30* chuan Isua lo kal leh chu ‘leia hnam zawng zawngin an tah ang’ a ti.

5. **Mi thianghlim lâwr hunah tute nge Isua rualin lo kal ang? *Matthaia 25:31.***

Chhâna: Vântirhkoh thianghlimte.

6. **Engtin nge hêng Vântirhkohte hian mi thianghlim lâwr hunah Isua an ẵnpui ang? *Matthaia 24:31*.**

Chhâna: Lei hmun tin ẵngin thlante chu an lâwr khâwm ang.



7. **Vân ẵngah Isua leh Vântirhkohte an loh chhuah leh mi thianghlimte nêh lei ẵngah Vân lam an haw chhoh leh inkâr chu engtia rei nge? *Thupuan 8:1*.**

Chhâna: Dârkâr chanve.

NOTE: *Thupuan-a* chhinchhiahna pasarihte chu nakinah kan zir ang a, chhinchhiahna parukna, Isua lo kal hun lai chanchin (*Thupuan 6:12-17*) pawh kan zir nual ang. Chhinchhiahna pasarih hunah hian Vân chu dârkâr chanve, hrilhlâwknaah dârkâr chanve, a reh ẵp a. Hei hi a chhan chu Vântirhkoh zawng zawngin Isua an zui vâng a ni (*Matthaia 25:31*). Vân chu a ruak huai mai a nih chu. Hrilhlâwknaah chuan ni khatin kum khat a tluk (*Ezekiela 4:6*) avangin dârkâr khat chu kum khat hmun 24-a ẵngah hmun khat, ni 15 tihna a ni. Chuti a nih chuan dârkâr chanve chu ni $7\frac{1}{2}$ tihna a ni ang. Ni $7\frac{1}{2}$ chu mi thianghlim lâwr nâna Vântirhkoh thang chhông a nih dâwn avangin hemi chhông hi chuan Vânram chu a ruak huai dâwn tihna a ni.

8. **Kristian ẵngah tak takte pawhin mi thianghlim lâwr hi a rûka thleng tûrah an ngâi a. Hemi chungchângah hian a hnuai Bible chângte hian enge an zirtîr?**

Chhâna: A. *Matthaia 24:27*—Isuan a lo kal lehna chu kâwlphe nê a tehkhin.

NOTE: A rûkin kâwl a phe ngâi lo.

Chhâna: B. *Sâm 50:3-6* chuan ‘Pathian chu a ngawi reng lo vang a, a vêl chu a phûl bulh bulh ang’ a ti.

NOTE: Hei hian a ngawih reng loh tûrza a sawi Chiang hlê.

Chhâna: C. *Jeremia 25:30-33* chuan, “LALPA chu sâng tak a tangin a rûm ang a... nasa takin a rûm ang. A au ang a. Lei tâwp thlengin a thâwm chu a thleng ang,” a ti.

NOTE: Mi thianghlim lâwr chu lei tâwp thlengin bengchheng leh ri nasa takin a zui ang; a rûka tih rêng rêng a awm lo.

Chhâna: D. *1 Thesalonika 4:16; 1 Korin 15:52* te hian mi thianghlim lâwr chu Pathian tawtawrâwt te, thupêk ring tak leh Vântirhkoh aw ring takin a zui dâwn tih an sawi.

NOTE: He thil thlengah hian zêp tur engmah a awm lo.

9. Mi thianghlim lâwr hunah chuan mi fel thi thawhte chungah enge lo thleng ang? *1 Korin 15:52, 53; 1 Thesalonika 4:16, 17.*

Chhâna: Thi theih lohna nun, tha famkimin an lo tho ang a, LALPA hmuak turin boruakah lâk chhoh an ni ang.

10. Mi thianghlim lâwr hunah chuan mi fel la damte chungah enge lo thleng ang? *1 Thesalonika 4:16,17; 1 Korin 15:51-54.*

Chhâna: Taksa tawih thei kha tawih thei lovin an inthlâk ang a, thi thei kha an thi thei tawh lohna neiin boruakah an LALPA hmuak turin an chho vang.

11. Mi thianghlim lâwr hunah mi thianghlimte chuan eng ang taksa nge an put ang?

Chhâнна: A. *Filipi 3:20, 21*—Pathian taksa ang.

Chhâнна: B. *Luka 24:36-43, 50,51; Tirhkohte 1:11*—ruh leh tisa.

Setana chuan ‘thlânte’ meuh pawh búm a túm dâwn tih Isuan a sawi (*Matthaia 24:24*).



KRISTA DERTE AN LO CHHUAK

12. A lo kal vawihnihna-ah Isua chuan lei a rawn rap nge, lei rawn thleng chiah lovin boruakah a tâwp mai? 1 *Thesalonika 4:17*.

Chhâнна: Boruakah a ding.

NOTE: Isuan a mîte Vâna hruai chho tura rawn lâk a intiam. *Johana 14:1*.

A lo kal vawihnihnaah lei hi tuna sualnain a chiahpiah ang ang hian a rawn awp nghâl dâwn tih Isuan a sawi lo. Johana chuan tlansate chu Vân lalthutthlêng hmâa an ding lâi a hmu. *Thupuan 7:9-10*.

13. Ngaihruatnain Jerusalem-ah khuan ‘Krista ka ni’ inti mi tu emaw, hmêl ropui deuh mai, *Thupuan 1:13-17* a Krista chanchin an sawi ang ni ve mai thei awm lo lang ta thut mai sela. Ani chuan thunei takin Bible thutakte chu han sawi vel sela, Vân ațanga mei ko thlain damlote tidam sela, indonate titâwpin mi rilru hre thei sela, naupangte malsawmsak bawk sela, engtin nge i tih ang?

Chhâna: A lem mai a ni tih kan hre nghâl tur a ni.

NOTE: Chutiang mi ropui tak anga lang chu a lem mai a ni tih kan hre tur a ni. A chhan chu Isua chu a lo kal leh hunah chuan lei arawn thleng dâwn lo. Krista lemrawn changtu erawh chu leiah arawn vâk vêl dâwn a ni. Chubâkah chutiang chuan Setana arawn che ang:

- A. Êng tirkoh angin arawn inlâr. –2 Korin 11:14.
- B. Thilmakte a ti. –Thupuan 16:14; 2 Thesalonika 2:9.
- C. Vântirhking mei a ko thla thei. Thupuan 13:13.
- D. Pathian lehkhathu a hmang, Isua thusawite a sawi chhawng ve–Matthaia 4:6.
- E. Finnaa khat, hmeltha bawk si a ni–Ezekiela 28:12 tâwp lam.

14. Krista nia inchnâl chu a ni lo tih i hriat tho avangin amah hmuh ve hrim hrim duha kal a pawim em? Matthaia 24:23-26.

Chhâna: Pawim e. Isuan “Kal suh u,” a ti.

VAULÂWKNA PAWIMAWH

Hetiang thilah hian Isua chuan chutiang mi chu Krista diktak a nih ring lo turin min hirih lawm lawm a. A en tûr pawhin kan kal tûr a ni lo. Bible chuan, “Kal suh u,” a ti. He thupêk hi kan awih loh chuan Setana chuan mi hneh theihna hun remchâng a nei tha khawp mai. Vântirkoh hmun thuma thena hmun khat bum theitu kha a ni a (Thupuan 12:3, 4). Isua thupêk, “Kal suh u,” tih awih lo keini mihring narân ve mai hi min bum thei lo turah kan inngai tûr a ni lo. A entu chu bumin an awm zêl ang. A dawibur chu za-ah zain a thawk dâwn a ni.

Setana fin vervêkna chu mi hian Isua chu lo kal tawhah ngâi se, tichuan mi thianghlim lâwr tak tak hunah an inbuatsaih lo vang tih hi a ni. Setana’n mi a bum thiamzia hi kan ngainêp

lutuk tûr a ni lo. Mita ka thil hmuh leh mihring finna leh ngaihtuah thiamnate hi ka rin chuan Setana'n min bum nghâl mai ang. Isua chu chhûm chungah a lo kal dâwn tih ka hriat reng a, mit tinrengin an hmu dâwn tih ka hriat a, Isua thupêk zawma a lemchangtu chu ka hmuh duh tlat loh chuan bumin ka awm lo vang.

LALBER CHU A LO KAL E

**15. Mi thianghlim lâwr hunah misualin enge an tih ang?
*Thupuan 6:14-16.***

Chhâna: Lungpui leh tlângte chu anmahni delh turin an au ang.

16. Mi thianghlim lawr hunah LALPAN engtin nge misualte chu a tih ang? 2 *Thesalonika 2:8-12; Isaia 11:4; 2 Thesalonika 1:7,8.*

Chhâna: A thu leh a kê ațanga a thaw lo chhuak chuan a tiboral ang.

17. Mi thianghlim lâwr hnû-ah engati nge Pathianin misualte chu simna hun remchâng dang a pêk loh? 2 *Thesalonika 2:10-12.*

Chhâna: 'Thutak chu an hmuh loh avang leh fel lohna chu an hlimpui zâwk' avangin an boral.

NOTE: Hêng mi boralte hi chuan hun remchang dang pawh nei leh tehreng se an sim phah tawh chuang lo vang. Leia mi zawng zawngin a chhandamna chanchin an hriat a, an zawm duh leh duh loh thua thutlûkna an siam fel a, he thihna leh nunna thu pawimawh takah hian an rilru an siam fel vek hmâ chuan Isua hi a lo kal dâwn lo. *Matthaia 24:14; Marka 16:15.* Boralte chuan sualna chu an thlang tawh a. Pathianin hmangaihna nêna a chhandamna huang lût tura a kohna chu hre

thiam vek chungin Pathian thu chu an awih duh lo bawk a. Chuvângin Vânrarah chuan lût ve tehreng pawh nise nuam an ti chuang lo vang. An tân chuan Vânrarah dah chu hremna hrehawm ber a ni hial ang chu. Boral ka thlang a nih chuan pawh tiin ka duhthlangna chuan tihrehawm hlê mah se Pathian chuan min chhandam lui thei lo. *2 Thesalonika 2:10-12.*

18. Isua lo kal hunah chuan thil pathum ropui deuh deuh tihlan a ni dâwn. Chûngte chu engte nge? *Luka 9:26.*
Chhâna: Pa, Fapa leh Vântirhkohte ropuina.

NOTE: Vântirhkohte pakhat ropuina chuan Isua thlân vêngtu Rome sipaite kha mithî ang dêrin a tlûktîr thei (*Matthaia 28:2, 4*). Vântirhkohte maktaduaih têt leh Pa leh Fapa ropuina inbelhkhâwm ropui dân tur chu han suangtuah chhin teh. An êng ropui takte chuan chhun lâi Ni êng meuh pawh khi a luahlan vek dâwn a. An êng chuan chhandam lohte chu a chhun hlum ang (*2 Thesalonika 2:8*). “Thiltihtheihna leh ropuina nasa tak nen” a rawn kal dâwn chiang a ni (*Luka 21:27*).

19. Sakawr vâh chung a chuang Krista leh a sipai rual chuan mi thiang-hlim lâwr hunah hnamte chu engtin nge an tih ang? *Thupuan 19:11-16.*
Chhâna: Hnamte chu an tiboral ang.



NOTE: He thu hian hnamte tihboral an nih tur thu a sawi chiang hlê.

NI ROPUI A VA NI ÊM!

20. Isua lo kal lehnain a tum pui ber chu enge ni? Johana 14:2, 3.

Chhâna: A mîte hruai hâu turin.

NOTE: Vânrâm, kan in chu kan ngâi tawh hlê. Keini âmahin Isua leh a Pa chuan Vân kan thlen hun tur chu an nghâkhlel a. Kan thlen hun chu a va nuam dâwn êm!

A hnuai mîte hi kan thlîr reng turte chu an ni:

- A. Hmangaihte intawh lehna. *1 Thesalonika 4:16-18.*
- B. Mittel mit a vâ ang a, ãawng thei lo an ãawng ang a, kebai te kein an kal tawh ang. *Isaia 35:4-6.*
- C. Lungngaihna te, natna leh mittui tlâkte a awm tawh lo vang. *Thupuan 21:4.*

21. Tita 2:13-ah Isua lo kal lehna chu engtin nge Paula'n a sawi? Engtia ngâi turin nge min tih? 2 Timothea 4:8.

Chhâna: A. *Tita 2:13* Beiseina lawmawm.

B. *2 Timothea 4:8* Nghâkhlel turin.

NOTE: Isua lo kal lehna hi Pathian mîte tân chuan 'beiseina lâwmawm' a ni Chiang khawp mai. Pathian mîten hemi ni lo thleng tur an nghahhlel dân pawh hi sawifiah zawh rual a ni lo.

22. Isua lo kal hun tur hi a hriat theih em? Matthaia 24:36.

Chhâna: Theih loh. Pa chauhin a hria.

23. Krista lo kal leh tur chungchângah engemaw hriat theih kan nei em? Matthaia 24:32, 33.

Chhâna: Nei e, a hnai tawh; kawngka bul maiah a awm tawh.

NOTE: Isuan ni hnukung hrilhlâwkna an thlen famkim tawh dân kan hmuh hian Isua lo kal lehna chu a hnai tawh takzet tih kan hre thei.

24. Isua lo kal hunah mîte chu engtin nge lâwmman pêk an nih ang? *Thupuan 22:12.*

Chhâna: “Mi tin an thiltih ang zêla lâwmman pêk an ni ang.”

NOTE: Bible-ah a Chiang tâwk hlê. Mîte chu an thiltih ang zêla lâwmman pêk tur an ni.

25. A lo kal lehna chuan mi a barakhaih theuh dân em ni? *Matthaia 24:44.*

Chhâna: Aw! “In rin loh hunah mihring Fapa hi a lo kal ang.”

26. Kan rin loh hunah a lo kal si chuan, engtin nge a lo kal hunah kan inrin theih ang? *Matthaia 24:44.*

Chhâna: Inring renga awm mai tûr a ni.

27. Zanin hian lo kal dân se i inring em?

Chhâna: Aw, ring e.



ZIRLAI 7-NA

SETANA LEILÂWTA TÂNTÎRNA [PHUAR]



Thupuan 20-in a sawi dân chuan Vântirhkoh chak tak pakhatin khaidiat hrawl takin Setana chu khuarkhurum mawng nei lovah kum sangkhat chhông a phuar dâwn a ni.

Setana chuan nakina a awm dân tur heti tak maia mipui hriat tura Pathian lehkhabin a tilang hi a haw hlê a. Tichuan dâwt thu theh darhin *Thupuan* hi hriat rual loh thu inthup a ni a tih loh leh a ni lo zâwngin a hrilhfiah bawk thîn.

Vânduathlâk takin tunlaia kum sangkhat chungchâng sawina hi phuahchawp a ni deuh vek mai. A then pheh hi chu amah Setana ngeiin mipui bum nâna a tih niawm tak a ni. Hei hi Pathian laka helho hruaitu a nihna dinhmun sawh ngheh lehzuâl nâna a tih a ni reng a. A tifiâm mai mai lo. Tum pakhat a nei: ‘Nangmah leh i chhôngkua bâkah leia mi zawng zawng tihboral hi a ni. Kum sangkhat chungchâng a dâwt thu a theh darh vak rual hian, a rilrua a tum ber chu nang leh kei min tihboral hi a ni bawk. Kan himna awm chhun chu Pathian Thua awm ngheh reng a ni mai. Chutianga Pathian Thu anga kan awm tlat chuan Setana bumna chu kan târlang ang a. Pathianin min tanpui bawk ang.

THAWHLEHNA CHI HNIH CHU

1. **Hun ropui kum sangkhat a ințan chiah khân eng thil nge lo thleng? *Thupuan 20:4*.**

Chhâna: Rorêlna

NOTE: New English Bible hian a ziak Chiang Khawp mai. A Sâptawng hian dah nghe nghe ila: "These came to life and reigned with Christ for a thousand years." Mizo tawng chuan, "Chûng mîte chu an lo nung a, Krista hovin kum sakhat ro an rêl a," tih a ni. Tichuan thawhlelna chu *Thupuan 20*-a inziak kum sang rorêl ințanna a ni tihna a nih chu.

2. He thawhlelna hi Thawhlelna Hmasa tih a ni a, Thupuan 20:5,6. Tute nge tho hmasa ang?

Chhâna: Mi felte an tho hmasa ang.

NOTE: Thawhlelna hmasâah chuan mi fel, thianghlim leh nihhlawhte an tho hmasa ang.

3. Thawhlelna hmasa, mi felte thawhlelna hi Thupuan 20-na kum sangkhat a sawi ințanna kha a ni a. Thawhlelna hnukung chu Isuan vânduaina tâwpkhâwkah a ngâi a. Chutah chuan misualte an lo tho ve ang (Johana 5:28, 29). Eng tikah nge thawhlelna hnukung chu a lo thlen ang? Thupuan 20:5.

Chhâna: Kum 1,000 hnu-ah misualte chu an lo tho ve ang.

NOTE: Tunah chuan thu pawimawh deuh deuh pathum kan nei ta:

1. Mi felte thawhlelna, thawhlelna hmasa chu kum sangkhat (kum sang rorêl) ințanna a ni.
2. Thawhlelna hnukung, misualte thawhlelna chu kum sangkhat tâwpa thleng tur a ni.
3. *Thupuan 20*-in a sawi ang hian thawhlelna pahnih chu kum sangkhat dana thleng tur a ni.

LAWMMAN CHI HNIH CHU

4. **Thawhlehna hmasa, kum sangkhat ințanna ni bawk a lo thlen hunah eng thil ropui tak nge lo thleng? 1 Thesalonika 4:15,16.**

Chhâna: Isua lo kal lehna.

NOTE: A lo kal leh vawihnihna hi Isua tân chuan khawvêl awm tirh ațanga a rawngbâwltute Vânrama hruai hâwna hun a ni ang.

5. **A lo kal lehna hunah chuan mi thianghlim, thlâna awmte chungah enge lo thleng ang a, Isua lo kal lehna hmu tura lo dam mi thianghlimte chungah enge lo thleng ang? a) 1 Korin 15:51-54; b) Filipi 3:20,21; c) 1 Thesalonika 4:17.**

Chhâna: A. Thi thei kha an thi thei tawh lo vang.

B. Pathian taksa ang pêk an ni dâwn.

C. Mi thianghlimte chu LALPA tâwk turin boruakah lâk chhoh an ni ang.

6. **Isua lo kal laia misual la damte chungah eng thil nge thleng ang? 2 Thesalonika 1:7-9; 2:8; Isaia 11:4.**

Chhâna: A kê ațanga thu chhuak leh a lo kal lehna êng ropui tak chuan a tihlum ang.

7. **Eng tin nge a lo kal lehna chuan thlâna awm misualte chu a nghawng ve? Thupuan 20:5.**

Chhâna: Kum sangkhat a ral hmâ chu thlânah an awm reng ang.

8. **Isuan a lo kal leh hunah a mîte chu Vân a lâwn dâwna a kalnaah hruai a tiam a. Chu chu eng hmun nge? Tirhkohte 1:9-11; Johana 13:33, 36; Johana 14:1-3.**

Chhâna: Olive Tlâng.

NOTE: Isuan a mîte tân hmun siama kal a, chu lalrama chêng hlen tura rawn hruai leh a intiam a. *Tirhkohte 1:9-11* chuan Vânah a kal a ti. *Johana 13:33, 36*-ah chuan a zirtîrte chuan eng tik nî-ah emaw chuan Vânamah an la han zawm ve ang a ti bawk.



Vânam nawmzia tunge sawi fiah zo vang?

KUM SÂNG KHAT CHHÛNGA THILTHLENGTE

9. **Jeremia chuan inlâr nain Isua lo kal hnu lawka lei awmdân chu a hmu a. Engtin nge a thil hmuh chu a sawi? *Jeremia 25:33.***

Chhânna: “Mithîte chu lei tâwp aţanga lei tâwp lehlam thlengin an awm a... tû man an  ah lo va, tû man an ph m hek lo.”

NOTE: Lei hi mithi ruanga khatin a hmu a. Tuman an ph m lo va,  ah an hlauh hek lo. A chhan chu: ph m turin t  mah dam an awm lo. Kum sangkhat chh ng khan tiansate chu Vânamah an chho vek a. Misualte lah an thi vek bawk si. *Thupuan 19:11-21* hi Isua lo kal leh huna thil awmdân tur sawina tho a ni. Isua chu sakawr v r chung a chuang chu a ni a. Hnamte chu a tiboral a, kum sangkhat a inţan chhoh lâi chuan mithi ruangte chu ph m lohin an awm ngh k ngh k mai a ni.

KHAWV L HUAP CHHIATNA

10. **Isua lo kal avang kh n khawv lah hian eng thil nge lo thleng? *Thupuan 16:18, 20, 21.***

Chhâna: “Lîr nasa tak a lo nghîng a, Vân aţangin rial nasa tak a lo tla, mihringte chu a dêng hlawm a.

11. Kûm sângkhat chhûng chuan eng tin nge lei hi a awm ang? *Isaia 24:1, 3, 19, 20; Jeremia 4:23-26, 28.*

Thil râpthlak deuh deuh panga a lo thleng:

Chhâna: 1) Vânte chuan êng an nei lo va... Vânte chu an thim a.” *Jeremia 4:23,28.*

Chhâna: 2) “Ngaiteh u, mihring reng reng an awm lo.” *Jeremia 4:23.*

Chhâna: 3) “Lei chuan hmêl mumal reng reng a pu lo.” *Jeremia 4:23.*

Chhâna: 4) “Ram chu a ruak vek ang a, a chhe vek bawk ang.” *Isaia 24:3.*

Chhâna: 5) “Lei chu a chhe hneh hlê.” *Isaia 24:19.*

12. *Thupuan 20:1-3* sawi anga kum sangkhat chhûng Setana an phuarna hmun ‘Khuarkhurum mawng nei lo’ hi enge a awmzia?

Chhâna: ‘Khuarkhurum mawng nei lo’ awmzia chu leiah hian ‘mihring rêng rêng an awm lo va, Vân chu a thim tlat a, ransa reng rengte pawh an awm lo’ tihna a ni.



Kûm sâng khat chhûng chu Setana'n a thil suat tih pawizia ìnggaihtuahna hún a hmang dân a ni!

SETANA PHUAR

13. Setana chu engvângin nge kum sangkhat zet phuar a nih? *Thupuan 20:3*

Chhâna: “Hnamte chu tumah a bum tawh loh nân.”

14. Mifelte chuan kum sangkhat chhông chuan Vânah enge an tih ang? *Thupuan 20:4, 12, 13.*

Chhâna: Rorêlnaah an tel ve ang.

NOTE: Mi thianghlimte tel ve theihna tur rorêlna chu Vânamah neih a ni. Isua chuan a mîte tâna a hmun buatsaih chu a pa inah a awm niin a sawi a (*Johana 14:2,3*), Pa chu Vânamah a awm (*Matthaia 6:9*).

15. He rorêlna hian enge a tum chiah le? Chutih hunah chuan mîte chu chhandam an nih leh nih loh a Chiang tawh tho si? *1 Korin 6:2,3; Thupuan 22:12; 2 Petera 2:9.*

NOTE: A. He rorêlnaah hian mi felte chanchin rêl a ni tawh dâwn lo. Chhandamte chungchâng chu Isua lo kal hmain rêl fel vek a ni.

B. Mithîte chanchin chauh rel a ni (*Thupuan 20:12*). Hetih laia thîte chu misualte chauh an ni tawh a. Chuvângin he rorêlna hi chu misualte chungchang relna chauh a ni.

C. He rorêlna hian thil pahnih a ching fel: 1) Misual, an sual dâna zira hrem dân tur rêl fel a ni. Hetah hian Setana leh a tirkhohte pawh rêl tel an ni (*Thupuan 22:12; 1 Korin 6:2,3*). 2) Mifelte hnênah an hmangaih tak takten Vânam an kai ve lohna chhan sawifiah a ni.

D. Sualna avanga harsatna râpthlâk tak lo thleng hi sualnain a nghawng mihringte leh Vântirkhohten an hriat thiam a, Pathian chu hmangaihna Pathian, engkima dik leh rinawm

a nihzia an puan chauhin chinfel theih a ni. He rorêlna hian mihring leh Vântirhkohte tân thil awmdân a rawn tichiang hlê. A tîr ațangin Pathian chuan engkim a hre vek a. He rorêlna hi a tân ni lovin mihringte leh Vântirhkohte tân a ni.

Chhâna: A. He rorêlna hian misualte hrem an nih dân tur a rêl fel.

Chhâna: B. Mi thianghlimte hnênah pawh engvanga an hmangaihthe chu chhandam ni ve lo nge an nih a tifiâh bawk.

KUM 1,000 HNÛA THILTHLENGTE

16. Kum sangkhat tâwpah eng khawpui nge leiah hian lo chhuk? *Thupuan 21:2, 10.*

Chhâna: Jerusalem Thar.

17. He lei khawi lâiah hian nge chu khawpui chu a rawn innghah dâwn? *Zekaria 14:1,4,10.*

Chhâna: Jerusalem bula Olive Tlângah.

NOTE: LALPA chu Olive Tlânga a din veleh chu tlâng chu a inzâr pharh duai a, Khawpui Thianghlim innghah nân phaizâwl zau êm êm mai a lo awm ta a. Leia Isua lo kal leh vawithumna chu a mi thianghlimte nêh an ni tawh ang (*Zekaria 14:5* tawp lam) A lo kal vawihnihna, kum sangkhat ințan dâwn kha chuan Isua kha a mîte lam tura lo kal a ni (*Matthaia 24:31*).

18. Kum sangkhat hnûah engtin nge Setana chu a awm ang? *Thupuan 20:7.*

Chhâna: A tâna hmun ațangin chhuah a ni

NOTE: Misual thi tawhte thawhleha chu kum sangkhat hnuâ thleng a ni tih kha hre reng ila (*Thupuan 20:5*). He thawhleha avang hian Setana chuan mi bum tîr tam tak a nei leh ta a, amah an phuarna chu a phelha a ni leh ta a ni.

19. **Setana chuan kum sanghat chhông khat a rilru a thlâk miah lo tih engtin nge a entîr? *Thupuan 20:8.***

Chhânna: Hnamte bum turin a chhuak lehngâl.

SETANA LEH MISUALTE TIHBORALNA NÎ CHU

20. **Setana leh a pâwlten Khawpui Thianghlim lâk an tum laia an chungah thil lo thleng tûr chu enge ni? *Thupuan 20:9.***

Chhânna: Pathian hnen aţangin Vân ata mei a lo sûr a, Setana leh a pâwlte chu an kâng ral.

21. **Hetih lâi hian Setana chungah eng thil nge lo thleng? *Thupuan 20:10.***

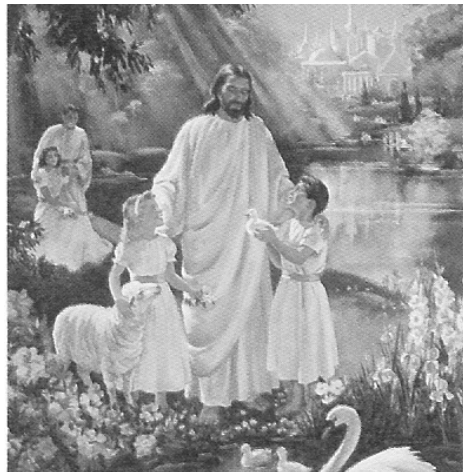
Chhânna: “Setana, ramhuai chu meidîlah thlâk a ni.”

NOTE: Setana chu meidîl kiangah misualte tuar lai enin a awm dâwn lo va, misualte a tiduhdah tawh dâwn hek lo; amah ngei chu meidîlah chuan a kâng dâwn a ni.

22. **He mei hi *Thupuan 20:14*-ah Isuan engtin nge a koh?**

Chhânna: “Chatuan mei.”

NOTE: Thihna hmasa aţang chuan mi zawng zawng an lo tho leh vek a (*Hebrai 9:27; Johana 5:28, 29*). Thih nhinnaah erawh chuan thawhlehna a awm tawh lo.



EDEN HUAN DINTHAR LEHNA

23. Meiin lei a kan fai vek hnûah enge Isuan a tih? 2 Petera 3:10-13; Thupuan 21:1, 3.

Chhâna: Lei thar leh Vân thar a siam ang.

24. Lei thar siam zawhah khawiah nge LALPA chu a chên ang? Thupuan 21:1-4; 20:9.

Chhâna: Mi thianghlimte bulah a chêng ang.

NOTE: Isuan thuhnuairawlhten lei hi an la rochung ang tiin a tiam a (*Matthaia 5:5*). He thutiam ang hian Pathian chuan a lalram chu he leiah hian a din ang a, a mîte nêan chêng ho tawh ang. He lei hi lei leh Vân zawng zawngte hmunpui a ni tawh dâwn a ni. Hei hi hre reng ila-boralte chhandam turin he leiah a lalram a rawn din dâwn lo va, mi boralte meia an kal zawh vek hnûah chauh a rawn din dâwn a ni.

25. Khawia ka hming ziah a nih chauhin nge meidîl chu ka pumpelth ang? Thupuan 20:15.

Chhâna: Pathian khawpuiah.

26. Tute hnênah nge Isuan a lalram lût tûra sawmna a pêk? Thupuan 22:17.

Chhâna: “A thlâwna nunna tui in apiangte hnênah.”

27. Tunah hian sawmna duhawm tak leh ropui tak chu i pawm dâwn tih Isua chu i hrilh dâwn em?

Chhâna: Aw, hrilh dâwn e.

ZIRLAI 8-NA



THUPUAN-A VÂN KHAWPUI ROPUI TAK CHU

Tunhmâ ațang tawh khân khawvêl mîte chuan Pathian mîte chu Vân piah lam, Pathian khawpuia an chên hun tur an sawi hian an nuihzat a, an hmuhsit phah thîn. Hmuhsit takin chutiang mîte chuan Vân thengrenga mihring han zin vêl tur chu science lam ațang chuan thiltih theih loh tawpah an ngâi a. Chutiang ngaihdân chu milembua chuang tâwk vêlah an dahsak bawk.

Mahse thâwklekhatah khawvêl thiamna chuan mihringte chu Vân boruakah a thlawhtîr ta tlat mai le. Tunah pheï chuan ram hausate chu Vânsanga hmunpui neih a, ram han hauh tumin an buai ta hlê mai. Tunah pheï chuan khawvêl neih suma buai vang te, mal riauva inhriatna avang te, khawhar avang te, hrisêl lohna avang te, rilru hah avang te leh engemaw thil hriat loh avangten vânsanga zin tum hi an tam ta lutuk emaw tihtur a ni ta.

Lei chhuahsan a, thawnthu ziaktuten an duhthusâm an ziah Vãn khawpui mawi taka han chên chu ngaihtuah ringawt pawhin mi tam tak thin chu a phû a. Chutiang ngaihtuahna ringawt pawh chuan mi thenkhat thlarau nun chu khawvêl thil thenkhat an hlimpui ang maiin a phûr phah hlê bawk.

Hei hian chhan a nei-chu chu Pathian chhia leh tha hriatna hi a ni. Chu chhia leh tha hriatna, Vãn boruaka chên châkna, chu mihring thinlung thûk takah hian Isuan a dah a, hei hi a chhan chu a lalram thar a đin lăi khan A mîte tân Vãn boruaka zinna tur leh chênna tur a buatsaih vâng a ni.

KAN VÂN IN CHU

1. **Pathianin a mîte tân enge a buatsaih? *Hebrai 11:16.***

Chhânna: Khawpui

2. **Chu khawpui hming chu eng eng? *Thupuan 3:12.***

Chhânna: Jerusalem Thar

3. ***Thupuan 20*-in a sawi kum sangkhat hnûah Jerusalem Thar chu engtin nge a awm ang? *Thupuan 21:2, 10.***

Chhânna: Leiah a lo chhuk ang.

4. **He Vãn khawpui ropui tak mai hi khawiah nge a rawn innghah ang? *Zekaria 14:1, 4, 5, 10.***

Chhânna: Jerusalem kiang lawk Olive Tlângah.

NOTE: A lo kal vawihnihna-ah chuan Isua chu a mîte lam tûrin a lo kal a (*Johana 14:2, 3*). Kum sangkhat ral hnu, a lo kal vawithumna-ah erawh chuan a mîte nêh Vãn ațangin a lo chhuk ang (*Zekaria 14:5*). Vãn Khawpui a lo chhuk lai chuan mi thianghlimte chu a chhûngah chuan an awm a. Isua chuan Olive Tlâng chu a han rap a, chu veleh phaizâwl zau deuh maiah a lo inzâr pharh a (*Zekaria 14:10*). Pathian Khawpui

Thianghlim, Jerusalem Thar chu phaizâwl siam thar diaiah chuan a rawn innghat ta a ni.

5. Chu khawpui chu killi nei, kil tin hlat zawng inang vek a ni. Khawpui chu tehkualin eng chen nge? *Thupuan 21:16.*

Chhâanna: Furlong sîngkhat leh sanghnih.

NOTE: Hmânlai khawpui lenzâwng chu an tehkual thîn. Furlong khat chu mêl khat hmun riata thena hmun khat a ni. Chutianga teh chuan Vân khawpui chu tehkuala mêl 1500 vêl a ni ang. Killi nei, a kil sei zawng inchen thap a nih avangin a kil khat sei zawng chu mêl 375 zêl a ni a. A zau zawng chu mêl killi 140,625 a ni. He khawpuiah hian mihring tlûklehdîngâwn 39 a chên theih ang a, chu chu tuna khawvêl mihring lêt sawm vêl hi a ni.

KHAWPUI MÂWI TÛRZIA

6. He khawpui mak danglam tak mai hi thil dangin engtin nge *Thupuan* hian a sawi? *Thupuan 21:10-27.*

Chhâanna: A. *Thupuan 21:11* –Pathian ropuina a nei.

B. *Thupuan 21:12,17,18*–A bang chu Jaspi lung a ni a, cubit 144-a sâng a ni (fit 216).

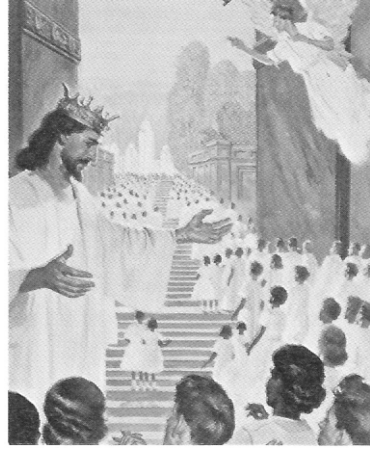
C. *Thupuan 21:12,13,21*–Gate 12 a nei a. Kil khata pathum zel a awm. Chung gate-te chu lung mantama siam an ni.

D. *Thupuan 21:19*–Chu khawpui chuan lungghlu a siam lungphum 12 a nei.

E. *Thupuan 21:21*–A kawthlêrte chu rangkachak hlanga siam an ni.

F. *Thupuan 21:23*–Nî leh thlâ reng a ngâi lo.

G. *Thupuan 21:25*–Zân a awm tawh lo vang.



7. Chu khawpui tui tlan ber chu khawi tui nge? *Thupuan 22:1.*

Chhâanna: Pathian lal̄thutphah ātang chuan nunna tui a lo luang chhuak.

8. Evi leh Adama-ten an eia an lo sual phahna chhan thing aiah eng thing mak danglam tak nge chu khawpui thianghlimah chuan awm ang? *Genesis 3:24; Thupuan 22:2.*

Chhâanna: Nunna Thing.

9. Nunna Thing chuan rah chi hrang hrang 12 a chhuah thei a. Thlakipin a rah bawk. He thing hi enge a tangkaina? *Thupuan 22:2; Genesis 3:22.*

Chhâanna: A. A hnahte chu hnam tin tân damna a ni.

Chhâanna: B. “Chu nunna thing eitute chu chatuanin an dam reng ang.”

NOTE: Nunna Thing rah leh a hnahte chu thihna hmêlma niin chatuan nun an pe thei niin a lang. He thing hian Pathian mîte chu chatuanin thalai hmêl a puttîr dâwn a ni.

10. Pathianin thil min buatsaihsak leh chumi thil nei thei tura kan tawrhate hi tehkhin chi an ni em? *Rome 8:18.*
Chhâna: LALPAN ram min pêk tur ngaihtuahin he leia kan tawrhate hi chu sawi tham an awm lo.

KAN KHAWVÊL THAR CHU

11. Zirlai pasarihnaah khân *Thupuan 20*-in a sawi kum sangkhat tâwpa Khawpui Thianghlim leia a lo chhuk khân misualte chu an lo tho leh ang a, Setana chuan Khawpui Thianghlim lâk tumin a hruai leh ang tih kan zir tawh a. An chungah eng thil nge lo thleng ang? *Thupuan 20:9.*

Chhâna: Meiin a kang ral vek dâwn.

12. Setana leh a tirhkohte leh misualte a kan ral vek bâkah, kha mei khân hna dang thawh a nei em? *2 Petera 3:10.*
Chhâna: “Thil bulte chu meia kan ralin an awm a, khawvêl leh a chhûnga a thiltihte chu a kâng ral vek ang.”

NOTE: Mei chuan sualna leh misualte chu a kâng ral vek a, lei hi a tithianghlim ang.

13. A dawtah Pathianin enge a tih ang? *Thupuan 21:1; 2 Petera 3:13.*

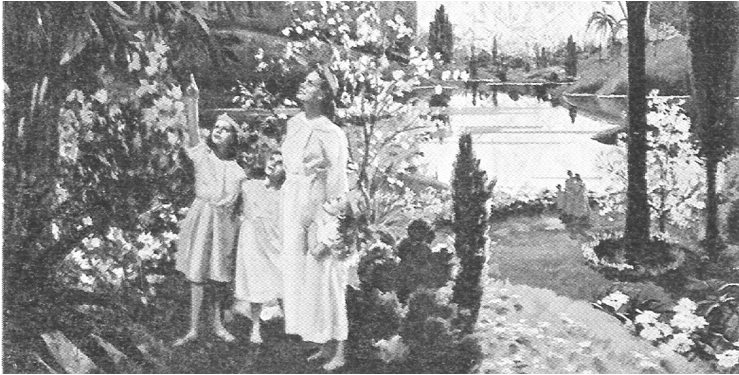
Chhâna: Mi felte chênna lei thar leh Vên thar a siam.

14. Lei siam thar khawpui atâna Khawpui Thianghlim siam a nih hnûah Pathian chu khawiah nge a chên ang?
Chhâna: A mîte nên leiah hian an chêng ho tawh ang.

NOTE: “Thuhnuai rawlhte chu an eng a thâwl e, lei hi an la rochung dâwn si a,” tih thu a tiam. *Matthaia 5:5.*

15. Mi tinin chu khawpuiah chuan chênna tur in an nei theuh tawh ang. Chu in chu tu sak nge? *Johana 14:2, 3.*

Chhâna: Isua Krista.



PATHIAN MI DIK TAKTE CHU

16. Pathian lalrama lûtte chuan eng ang taksa nge an put ang? *Filipi 3:20, 21.*

Chhâna: Pathian ropuina taksa an nei ang.

17. Isua khân thlân ațanga a thawh khân eng taksa nge a put? *Luka 24:36-43.*

Chhâna: Tîsa leh ruh a la nei.

18. Mi thianghlimte chuan thlarau ringawt ni lovin taksa nei an ni tih entûrtu eng thil nge lei tharah chuan an tih ang? *Isaia 65:17, 21, 22.*

Chhâna: “Inte an sâ ang a, an luah ang; grêp hmunte an siam ang a, a rah an ei ang.”

NOTE: *Tirhkohte 3:20, 21*-ah chuan سوالنا avanga Adama leh Evi-ten an hloh tawh kha Pathian mîte tân dinthar leh vek a ni ang tih thu a tiam a. Adama leh Evi-te kha mihring tak tak,

hrisêl tak an ni a, mahse sualna hnuhmâ an pu lo va, an rilru a chak a, an sual hmâ chuan an ðha famkim a, kawng engkimah chatuana ðhalai hmêl pu reng tur an ni. Hêng zawng zawng hi dinthar leh vek a ni ang a; Pathian mîte chuan ðawngkama sawifiah zawh rual loh lâwmna leh hlimna an chang ang.

**19. Engtin nge Paula'n Pathian khawpui thar chu a sawi?
1 Korin 2:9.**

Chhâna: “Mita hmuh ngai loh, beng a hriat ngai loh, mihring thinlung chhônga lût ngai lo, Pathianin amah hmangaihtute tâna a buatsaih chu.”

THIHNA LEH NATNATE A AWM TAWH LOVANG

20. A hnuaia Bible chângte hian engtin nge Vânrâm nawm turzia leh hlimawm tûrzia chu an sawi? *Isaia 35:5,6; Thupuan 21:4; Isaia 65:25* leh *Isaia 11:6.*

Chhâna: A. *Isaia 35:5*—Mittel mit tihvar a ni ang.

Chhâna: B. *Isaia 35:5*—Bengngawngte beng pawh tihvâr a ni.

Chhâna: C. *Isaia 35:6*—Kebaite pawh zukchal angin an zuang ang.

Chhâna: D. *Isaia 35:6*—Tawngtheilo te pawh an zâi ang.

Chhâna: E. *Thupuan 21:4*—Pathianin mittui zawng zawng a hru hul ang.

Chhâna: F. *Thupuan 21:4*—Thihna te, lungngaihna te, ðahna te leh natna te a awm tawh lo vang.

Chhâna: G. *Isaia 65:25*—Sakawlhte pawhin engmah an tichhe tawh ngai lo.

Chhâna: H. *Isaia 11:6*—Chinghnia te, sakeibaknei te leh keitê te chu naupangte nêan an infiam ho tawh ang.

21. Pathianin engtin nge he leia kan lungngaihna te hi Vânrâm a tih dâwn? *Isaia 65:17.*

Chhâna: “Tunhma thilte chu hriat reng an ni tawh lo vang a, rilrû-ah pawh a lût tawh hek lo vang.”

NOTE: Hei hi kutziak bu thenkhatah chuan, ‘thinlungah a lût ngai lo vang,’ tiin a ziak. Lei thara Pathian mîte thinlungah chuan tâna kan lungngaihate hi sawi tham an ni dâwn lo.

CHATUAN LÂWMNA LEH HRISÊLNA

22. Isaia khân Lei Thar chungchângah thutiam ropui tak tak pathum min pe a. Engte nge an nih? *Isaia 35:1; 33:24; 60:8.*

Chhâna: A. “Thlalêr chu rose pâr angin a vul leh ang.”

Chhâna: B. “Chuta chêngte chuan ‘ka dam lo’ an ti tawh lo vang.”

Chhâna: C. “Chumi ramah chuan buaina rêng rêng hriat a ni tawh lo vang.”

23. Vânramah kan la inhre hrang a ngem? Nge kan nihna kan hloh vek ang? *1 Korin 13:12.*

Chhâna: “Mi hriat ka hlawh ang bawkin mî pawh ka hre hrang ang.”



24. Chatuan chu rei deuh mai a nia. Vânrâm chu miin an ning viau lo vang maw? *Sâm 16:11.*

Chhânna: “I awmna chu hlimnain a khat a. A nuam telh telh thîn.”

25. Tlante chu tu ang hi nge an nih ang a, tunge an kawppui ni reng tur chu? *1 Johana 3:2; Thupuan 14:4.*

Chhânna: A. “Amah ang kan ni ang.”

Chhânna: B. “Hêng mîte hi beram no a kalna apianga zuitu turte chu an ni.”

NOTE: Han ngaihtuah teh. Isua ang kan han ni tur leh, kan han kawm reng thei tur chu a mak lo maw! Chu âia thil ða tu nge hria?

26. Sualna hi Pathian lalram aţanga min tihrang theitu a ni a. Chu sual chu engtia tihur nge? *1 Johana 1:7, 8; Thupuan 1:5.*

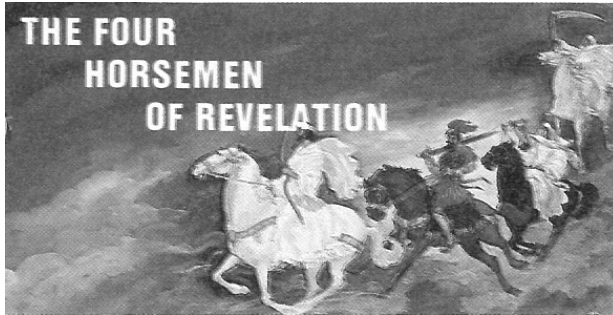
Chhânna: “A Fapa Isua Krista thisen chuan sual zawng zawng laka min silfai.”

27. I dîl phawt chuan Isua chuan a thlâwnin a silfai ang che. Tunah hian i sualte silfaisak turin i dîl dâwn em?

Chhânna: Tehrêng mai.



ZIRLAI 9-NA



THUPUAN-A SAKAWRA CHUANG MI PALÎTE

Kristian tawh phawt chuan *Thupuan-a* sakawr chungchuang mi pali chanchin hi kan hre deuh vek awm e. Mahse in kohhrana mi 15 aţang 20 v el kha han z awt teh, tuman tute nge sakawr chungchuang mi pal ite chu an hre Chiang miah lo vang.

Sakawr chungchuang mi pal ite hi *Thupuan* bung ruk leh bung riata chhinchhiahna pasarih z inga mi kha an ni. H eng ent inate [*symbol*] hi Isua V an l awn aţanga a lo kal leh ink ara khawv el thil thleng pawimawh deuh deuh ent irtu an ni bawk. *Thupuan* bung hnihna leh bung thumnaa kohhran pasarihte hun chan chiah kha an rawn khuh ve zat zat a ni.

H eng thil thleng ngaihnawm tak takte hi Amah Isua ngeiin min p ek an ni a, chuv angin an pawimawhzia hi sawi uar lutuk a awm thei awm lo ve. Kan t ana Isua thuchah pawimawh b ik hriat tuma kan beih l ai hian Thlarau Thianghlim kaihhruaina d ilin kan  awng ai nasa hl e tur a ni.

ENT IRNA CHU HR ILHFIAH A NI

1. **Hrilhl awknaah sakawr leh sakawr chungchuangte hian enge an ent ir? *Zekaria 1:8-10; 6:2-5.***

Chhâna: A. *Zekaria 1:10*– “Hêngte hi LALPAN leia vâk vêl tura a tirhte chu an ni.”

Chhanna. A. *Zekaria 6:5*– “Hêngte hi Vânahte awm ðin thlarau, lei zawng zawng LALPÂ hmaa an dinna aţanga kal chhuakte chu an ni.”

NOTE: Heta *thlarau* a tihte hi Vân aţanga lo chhuk Vântirhkohte an ni. *Hebrai 1:13,14* chuan chiang takin Pathianin leia a mîte rawngbâwlsak tura Vân aţanga a tirh chhuk Vântirhkoh an ni tih a sawi. Hrilhlâwknaah chuan hêng Vântirhkohte hi sakawr chungchuang anga sawi an ni ðin. *Thupuan 6*-naa sakawr leh sakawr chungchuang mi a sawite hi an rawng, an incheina leh an thiltih dânte hi thil lem hmanga tirhkohte hun aţanga khawvêl tâwp thlenga Pathian mîte thil paltlang tur entîrna a ni.

2. Tunge hêng sakawr chungchuang mi pali hi hrilhlâwkna hun an rawn paltlang lai lo puang? *Thupuan 6:1,3,5,7.*

Chhâna: “Thilnung pali (Ramsa pali).”

NOTE: Lehlin ðenkhatâh chuan hêng ‘ramsa pali’ hi ‘thilnung pali’ tia lehlin an ni bawk. Hêng thilnung pali hian Vânah khian engemaw mawhpurhna bik an nei a ni.

CHHINCHHIAHNA PASARIH

3. Chhinchhiahna pakhatna-ah khân engtin nge sakawr vâr chung chuang chanchin kha an sawifah? *Thupuan 6:2.*

Chhâna: “Hneh chung leh hneh zêl turin a kal.”

NOTE: Hei hi kum zabi pakhatna laia kohhran nêh khân a inhme h ngei mai. Pathian kohhran ho han hlawhtlinzia chu,

Paula khan a thih hmâ khân chanchin ʈa chu khawvêl pumah hrilh zawh ni tawh hialin a sawi a ni (*Kolosa 1:5,6,23*). Rawng vâ chuan kohhran thianghlimzia a entîr a (*Sâm 51:7; Isaia 1:18*). Lallukhum chuan hnehna a neihtîr a (*Jakoba 1:12; 2 Tomothea 4:7,8; 1 Korin 9:25*). Thalngulin sual donaa hlawhtlinna a entîr bawk (*Sâm 7:11,12; Sâm 45:4,5*). Sakawr vâ hun hi Efesi khaw kohhran hun nân khân a inang chiah a ni—Kum zabi pakhatnaa mi ve ve an ni.

4. **Chhinchhiahna pahnihna hun sakawr sen chungchuang khân enge a tih? Thupuan 6:4.**

Chhâna: “Tualthahna râpthlâk tak a thlen theih nân lei ata remna lâk bo theihna an pê a.”

NOTE: Sakawr pahnihna rawng a sen ngei a ni hian kum zabi pahnihna, pathumna leh palina tîr lama Rome sawrkarin Pathian mîte thisen a chhuah a, a tiduhdah vak nân khân a inhme hê (*Ezekiela 32:6,11; Jeremia 46:10; Nahuma 2:3*). He tihduhna avang hian Pathian mîte thlamuanna pawh tihbo a ni a. Ngunhnâm hi indona leh thisen chhuahna nân kalkawp reng a ni (*Isaia 3:25; 1 Chronicles 22:8*). Tihduhdahna nân pawh a inkawp tlat bawk (*Tirhkohte 12:1,2*). Sakawr sen hian Smurna kohhran hun chiah kha a rawn hmang ve a ni.

5. **Chhinchhiahna pathumna an han hawn chuan sakawr dum pakhat hi a lo lang a. Rawng dum hian enge a entîr rêng le? Tirhkohte 26:18; Johana 12:35.**

Chhâna: A. *Tirhkohte 26:18*—Thim ata ênga hruai turin.”

Chhâna: B. *Joahana 12:35*—“Êng in neih lâi hian lêng rawh u, chutilo zawng, in chungah thimna a lo thleng ang.”

NOTE: Pathian lehkhabu-ah hian thimna emaw, rawng dum emaw hian rilru lama thimna te, sualna te, Pathian thu phatsanna

leh dik lohnate a entîr a. Chu chu chanchin tha êng kalh chiah a ni. He entîrna hian kum zabi palina, pangana leh parukna chanve chhova kohhran (Pergamos kohhran), Kristian sakhua chu sawkar sakhua a lo nih tak lâi hun nân khân an inhme hê bawk.



Kohhranah piangthar miah lo mi maktaduaih engemaw zât an lo lût a. Lâr châkna leh milem be mîte thurual puina chuan kohhran thil diklo tam tak a la lût a, chu chuan chanchin tha chu a luahlan vek deuhthâw a ni.

6. Sakawr dum chung a chuang chuan enge a ken?

Thupuan 6:5,6.

Chhâna: “Bûkna.”

NOTE: Châng rukna hi tàm nasa tak a tlâk laia chaw a bûk lai sawina a ni. Chutih laia patling ni khat hlauh chuan mi pakhat ni khat ei tâwk chaw a lei zo lo. Thil danga an mamawh leisak chu thuhran ni se, patling tân chhûngte châwm ngaihna a awm lo a ni. He tàm tlâ hian Pathian thu lama tàm a tlâk nasatzia a entîr bawk (*Amosa 8:11,12*). Mipuiin Bible an nei thei lo va, kohhran pawhin Pathian thu a zirtîr thei lo. Chumi avang chuan Pathian thu lamah nasa takin tàm a tla a. HRIAK hian Thlarau Thianghlim a entîr a (*Zekaria 4:2-6*), UAIN hian Isua thisena tlenfaina a entîr thung (*Matthaia 26:27-29*). He thilthlâwnpêk hlu tak tak pahnih hi he thlarau lam tàmna nasa tak a tlâk lâi hian hmuh hmaih mai mai tûr a ni lo.

ISUA VÂNGA MARTAR-TE

7. Chhinchhiahna palina hun lâia sakawr dâng chungchuang kha enge a hming? He sakawr hi engin nge rawn zui? **Thupuan 6:8.**

Chhâna: Sakawr chungchuang hming chu ‘Thihna’ a ni a; a
rawn zuitu chu ‘Hremhmun’ a ni.

NOTE: Sakawr dâng leh a chung a chuang THIHNA chu
THLÂN (Grik ãwng a ‘hades’) chuan arawn zui a. Hei hi
Pathian mîte tihduhdahna nasa tak leh ngunhnâm, rilãmna,
ransa kawlh leh insawisakna râpthlâk tak tak dang avanga mi
maktaduah tam tak tihlum an nih entûrtu diktak a ni. Hei hi
Thuatira kohran hun, kum zabi parukna aãanga 15-na, **Hun
Thim Lai** an tih chia kha a ni bawk. He hun hi Isua pawhin a
âia chhia la thleng lo a tih kha a ni (*Matthaia 24:21*). Thil
runthlâk ber chu KOHHRAN ngei kalsual a, a ngaihdân
ãwmpui lo apiang a tiduhdah a, a tihlum ãhîn kha a ni. He hun
râpthlâk tak mai leh hrehawm tak mai hi Bible hmun dângah
pawh sawi a ni (*Daniela 7:21,25: 12:7; Thupuan 13:5, 12:6,
14; 17:6*). Hei hi a chhan chu lei aãanga Pathian mîte a tihboral
vek deuhthâw vâng a ni bawk. Hêng martar-te hi Isua’n a lalram
thar a din huna Amah hnaih ber bertu ni tûrin a ruat (*Thupuan
7:13-17*).

8. **Chhinchhiahna pangana an hawn khan Johanan
maichâm hnuaiah enge a hmuh? Enge an sawi?
Thupuan 6:9,10.**

Chhâna: A. “Pathian thu avanga an thahte thlarau.”

Chhâna: B. “LALPA... nang rorêltu... kan thisen phubâ i lâk
dâwn.”

NOTE: Hetah hian Mosia hâlral thil hlanna maichâm entîrna
a lo lang a. Inthawina hlan a nih zawhah thisen chu maichâmah
chuan an leihbua a (*Leviticus 4:7*). Chhinchhiahna panga-ah
hian martar-te thisen chuan a thih hnua Abela thisenin Pathian
a âu ang khân Pathian an âu va (*Genesis 4:10*). He thumal
‘thlarau’ tih hi ‘nunna’ tihna tho a ni (*Joba 12:10*). ‘Thisen’ hi
‘nunna’ a ni bawk (*Deuteronomi 12:23*), tichuan heta ‘thlarau’

tih pawh hi thisen tihna emaw, Pathian thu avâng tihlum tawhte nunna tihna emaw a ni. Dr. Adam Clark, Methodist thusawitu lâp pawhin tihian a ti: “Maichâm chu leiah a awm thîn; Vânah ni lovin.” (*Unfolding the Revelation*, page 69). Presbyterian milâr Albert Barnes chuan, “A pum pui hian entîrna vek a ni a, chuvângin hei hi thil tak tak ni turah ngaih chî a ni lo va; hrehawm tuarte hian anmahni dik lo taka titute chung a phuba la tur hian an tawngtai tak tak chu a rinawm chiah lo,” a ti. *Notes on the New Testament*, vol. 9, (*Book of Revelation*), page 171.

9. Martar-te chuan an lâwmman dawn tur chu eng chen nge an ngah dâwn? Thupuan 6:11.

Chhâna: “Hun rei vak lo chhûng an châwl ang.”

NOTE: Kawrfual vâp hian hêng martarte tâna hnehna a entîr a ni (*Thupuan 19:8; 3:5*). Hnehna chu an chang tawh ngei a, mahse Isua lo kal huna mi thianghlimte lâwmman pêk an nih hmâ chuan thlânah an chawl/muhîl rih ang (*Thupuan 22:12; Hebrai 11:39, 40*). George Eldon Ladd-a, Fuller Theological Seminary-a professor, Thuthlung Thar zirtîrtu khân *Thupuan* chungchâng a ziahnaah tihian a ti: “Johana’ n maichâm hnuai a martarte thlarau a hmuh kha, mithîte awm dân tur emaw, Isua lo kal leh hmâ an awm dân tur emaw nêp inkungkaihna a nei lo; an Pathian hmingin an martar tih entîrna mai a ni,” tiin. He *seminar* zirlai pakhat hi kan hmangaih thi tawhte chungchâng zirnaah kan hmang ang a, a zirlai thupui pawh “Thihna Kawngkhar Chahbi” tih a ni. Lo en rawh u. Chhinchhiahna pangana hun hian kohhran pangana Sardis hun kum zabi 16-na aţanga kum zabi 18-na thleng kha a huam a. Chhinchhiahna palîna huna tihduhna râpthlâk tak mai kha chhinchhiahna pangana hunah hian chhonzawm a la ni. He tihduhdahna leh hun hrehawm tak hi Isua chuan *tih tâwi a ni ang* a ti a. Chutiang tak chuan Huss-a te, Jerome-a te, Knox-a te, Tyndale-a te,

Luthera te leh *siamthatna* hun lâia thuhrlitu ropui tak takte thusawi avangin tihtawi a ni.



VÂNA CHHINCHHIAHNATE

10. **Chhinchhiahna parukna phelh a nih khân eng thil nasa tak takte nge lo thleng? Thupuan 6:12, 13.**

Chhâna: A. “Nasa takin lîr a nghîng.”

B. “Nî a thim.”

C. “Thla thisen angin a sen.”

D. “Vân arsite an tlâ.”

NOTE: Hêng chhinchhiahna lo thlen dik dân ziahna Exhibit#2 en ang che.

10. **Chhinchhiahna parukna zawha thil lo awm leh chu Isua lo kal lehna a ni. Thupuan 6:14-17 hian thil awm dân chu a sawi a. Chhiar teh u. Engvângin nge chhandam lohte chuan lungpui leh tlângte chu anmahni delh tura an koh?**

Chhâna: “A thinurna nî chu a lo thlen tâk avangin tu nge dîng thei ang?”

NOTE: *Thupuan 6:13 leh14* inkâr, chhinchhiahna parukna-ah kan chêng mêk tih han inhriat chu rilru a khawih hlê mai.

Chhinchhiahna hnuhnung ber, Arsi tlâk pawh kum 150 zet a kal ta. Chhinchhiahna dang a lo thleng leh t̄ep tawh e. Tichuan Vânah khian mihring Fapa chhinchhiahna chu a lo lang ang; leia hnam zawng zawngte chu an t̄ap ang a, thiltihtheihna leh ropuina nasa tak nêna chhûm chung a Mihring Fapa lo kal chu an hmu ang.” *Matthaia 24:30*. Chhinchhiahna parukna hian kohhran parukna leh pasarihna–Filadelfia leh Laodikei hunte kha a huam tih hria ila. Chu hun chu kum zabi 18-na laihawl a t̄anga Isua lo kal leh thleng t̄ur a ni.

PATHIAN CHHINCHHIAHNA

12. A lo kal leh hunah chuan chhandam lohte chu mangang takin, “Tu nge ding thei ang ile?” tiin an au va. “Tu nge lo inpeih ang?” tih hi zawhna t̄ha tak a ni. Hetah hian hrilhlâwknaah Isua chu a lo inrawlh a, *Thupuan 7* pum pui hi tute nge inring dâwn tih min hrilh nân a hmang a. *Thupuan 7:2, 3* ang chuan inring turte chuan a hmasain khawchhak lam a t̄anga lo kal Vântirhkoh hnên a t̄angin engemaw an dawng tur a ni. Engnge an dawn ang?

Chhâna: “Pathian m̄ite an chala kan chhinchhiah kim hmâ loh chu ... lei kha tichhe suh u.”



NOTE: Isua lo kal huna inring turte chuan a hmasain an chalah *Pathian chhinchhiahna* an dawng tur a ni. Chu chhinchhiahna chu enge a nih in hria em?

Pathian chuan khawngaihna in Isua lo kal hmâ lawka thil awm dân tur hriat theihna chhinchhiahna tam tak a pe a. Chuvângin uluk takin Exhibit#3, hêng chhinchhiahna ziah tlarna hi ennawn ang che.

13. Chanchin ða hian Isua lo kal hmain leia hnam tinte a thleng tur a ni (Thupuan 14:6; Matthaia 24:14). Mi tinin chanchin ða an hriat kim veleha thil thleng tûr chu enge? Thupuan 14:14.

Chhanna: Mihring Fapa a lo kal.

NOTE: ðhâng hmun kâng ang maia chakin chanchin ða chuan lei hi a tuam chhuak thuai dân a ni.

14. Isua lo kal leh hun, a ni leh dân chu ka hre thei lo (Matthaia 24:36). Mahse chhinchhiahna ka en hian enge ka hriat thei? Matthaia 24:33.

Chhanna: “A hnai tawh a, kawngka bul maiah a awm tawh tih hria ang che u.”

NOTE: Hei hi rinthû mai a ni lo. A hnai tawh tih kan hre thei a ni.

VÂNRAM A REH ðHUÁP

15. Chhinchhiahna pasarihna phelh a nih veleh eng thil lo thleng? Thupuan 8:1.

Chhanna: “Vânram chu dânkâr chanve a reh ðhuap mai”

NOTE: Hemi ðuma Vânram reh duk mai hi Isua lo kal lâia thil thleng a ni. Vânram reh ðhuápna chhan chu a ruah vek vâng a ni bawk. Vântirhkoh zawng zawngin Isua an rawn zui a (*Matthaia 25:31*). Hrilhlâwknaah ni khatin kum khat a tluk tih dân hmanga chhûtin dânkâr chanve chuan ni sarikh leh a

chanve a tluk a. Isuan Vânrâm a chhuahsan leh lei ațanga a haw chhoh a, Vânrâm a han thlen chhoh leh inkâr chu ni sarîh leh a chanve a ni ang.

16. Isua lo kal lehna chhinchhiahna kan thlîr nawn lâiin eng tin nge ka lo chhâwn ang? *Luka 21:28.*

Chhâna: “In chhandamna nî chu a hnaih tawh avangin dâk chhuak ula, ngaihven rawh u.”

NOTE: Kan LALPA lo kal lehna hi kan rilru tihphûrtu ber a ni tûr a ni.

17. Kan dîla Isuan min tihsak a chhâk êm êm tûr chu enge ni ang? *Juda 24,25.*

Chhâna: Thlêmnaa tlu lo tura mi vên leh, A ropuina hmâa sualna nei miah lo anga lâwm taka taka min dintîr.

NOTE: Min hruaina apianga kan zui phawt chuan A lalrama hmun min pêk Isuan a tiâm a ni.

18. Isuan chu khualzinna ropui, lei ațanga Vânrâm han zinnaa tel ve tur chuan a duh che a. Tûnah hian chu khualzinnaa a hruai ve theih nân che a hruaina apianga zui turin thutlûkna i siam dâwn em?

Chhâna: Siam dâwn ê!

NOTE: He zirlai i zir zawh hian chhinchhiahna pasarihna chungchânga Exhibit #1 kha ennawn leh la, a țangkai viau ang.



ZIRLAI 10-NA



THUPUAN-A PATHIAN CHHINCHHIAHNA

Pathianin a mîte chhinchhiahna bîk a nei tih hria la mak i ti viau lo vang maw? Miin chutiang chhinchhiahna chu a neih loh chuan Isua lo kal leh hunah Pathian ram a lût ve thei dâwn lo tih i hriat phei chuan mak tiin i meng phar nasa viau ang em?

Mi tam zâwkin chu chhinchhiahna chu a awm tih an hre lo va, chuvângin an ngaihsak lo reng reng tihte hi han hre lehzel phei la chu i phu zawk lo vang maw?

Mihringten uluk taka a thlan a chhinchhiahna an ngaihsak loh lutuk avangin Pathian chu a lawm lo hlê tihte hre chhuak lehzel la, mak i ti tulh tulh a ngem?

Thupuan buin a tum pakhat chu Pathian chhinchhiahna chu enge a nih tihchian a, a mîte chhinchhiah nâna hman a ni tihte han hmu chhuak zêl la, mak tiin a hawi i hawi ringawt ang em?

Aw le, awihawm lo hlêin lang mah se a hmaa thil panga kan han sawite hi a dik miao si a ni. Thil tlêm tê, Pathian tân a chhinchhiahna tluka pawimawh a awm. Vânduathlâk takin tunlai mi tam zâwk hi Pathian chuan an en a, lu thing nawk nawk chungin, “Chhinchhiahna a bo” tihbâk sawi theih a nei

awm lo ve. Hei aia zir tur pawimawh zâwk a vâng viau ang. He thupui pawimawh tak mai i ngaihtuah lâi hian nasa takin lo tawngtai ang che.

PATHIAN VÊNHIMNA CHHINCHHIAHNA

1. ***Thupuan 7:1-3*** chhiarin kan thupui chu i han luhchilh nghâl mai teh ang. Vântirhkoh chak tak mai chuan thil engemaw tih zawh a nih hmâ loh chu khawmualah leh tuipuah Pathian thinurna la leih lo tûrin thû a rawn pe tih kha lo ngaihtuah ula. **Kha thil pawimawh deuh mai kha enge ni kha?**

Chhânna: “Lei kha la tichhe suh... Pathian chhiahhlawhte an chala kan chhinchhiah kim hmâ loh chuan.”

NOTE: Vântirhkoh chuan A mîten a chhinchhiahna an dawn kim hmâ loh chuan Pathianin lei hi tihchhiat a la phal lo tih a sawi a. Pathian tân chuan a mîte chhinchhiah hmasak phawt chu thil pawimawh tâwpkhâwk a ni. Bible tawngkamah chuan (*symbolic language*) thli hian indona te, buaina te leh chhiatnate a entîr tih kha hre reng bawk ula. Exhibit#1, Zirlai 1-na en ula.

2. **Engtiang taka zauvin nge *Thupuan-a* thuchah, hêng Pathian chhinchhiahnate ang hi puanchhuah a nih dâwn? *Thupuan 14:6*.**

Chhânna: “Hnam tin, chi tin, tawng tin, mi tin hnênah.”

NOTE: Pathian lehkhabu-ah hian chhinchhiahna chi hrang hrangte hi an inhman pawlh fo mai. *Rome 4:11; Ezekiela 9:4; Thupuan 7:2,3*.

3. **Chhinchhiahna *seal* chu enge? Engtin nge entîrna ang deuha an hman thin? *Rome 4:11; Efesi 1:13; 4:30*.**

Chhânna: “Rinna avanga mi felte chhinchhiahna ...” “Pathian Thlarau chu tilungngai suh u, Amahah chhinchhiah in ni tawh si a.”

NOTE: Bible-ah hian chhinchhiahna hi entîrna angin hmun hnihah hman a ni.

- A. Chhinchhiahna *seal* chu thutak aiawha ding emaw Pathian thil phût emaw hriatna a ni.
- B. Chhinchhiahna *seal* chuan Pathian chu neitu a nihna leh a remtihpuina a entîr.

4. **Sawrkar *Seal* te hian eng thil pathumte nge an ken tel?**

Chhâna: Sawrkar *seal* te chu dân anga thuneihna entîrnân hman a ni thîn. Chutiang SEAL chuan a hmangtu nihna pathum a keng a, chûngte chu: 1) Hming, 2) Nihna 3) A thuneihna huam chhûng.

5. **Thusawm Pêka Pathian chhinchhiahna chu eng hi nge? Exodus 2:8-10.**

Chhâna: “Ni sarihna ni LALPA i Pathian tân chawlhni a ni... ni ruk chhûngin LALPAN lei leh vâa a siam si a.”

NOTE: Thusawm Pêka a palina hi Pathian chhinchhiahna a ni a. A chhan chu: 1) Pathian hming a chuang (LALPA i Pathian), 2) A nihna emaw, Siamtu a nihna emaw a tilang, 3) A lalram (lei leh Vâa) a lang bawk. Tichuan thupêk palina hian hai rual lohin Thusawm Pêka Pathian thuneihna—min Siamtu thuneihna leh Pathian sawrkarna chu a lantîr a ni.

6. ***Thupuan* hian a sawi Chiang hlê: Pathian kan biakna chhan chu min Siamtu a nih vang (*Thupuan 4:10,11*) leh min Tlantu a nih vang a ni (*7:10*). Pathianin a mîte chu siamtu a nihna leh tlantu a nihna hriatîr turin eng chhinchhiahna nge a chhawpsak? *Exodus 31:17; Ezekiel 20:12.***

Chhâna: Sabbath serhna

NOTE: Amah Pathian ngein Sabbath hi a thilsiam leh a thuneihna chhinchhiah nân a siam a. Ka serh thianghlim hian min Siamtu leh Tlantu a nihna ka pawm tihna a ni.

7. Thupuan 7-a Vântirhkoh ropui tak hian he chhinchhiahna hi Pathian mîte khawi laiah nge dah tur a tih? Thupuan 7:3.

Chhâna: An chalah.

NOTE: Chal hian rilru a entîr. Pathian rawng kan bâwlna chu kan rilru hi a ni (*Rome 7:25*). Tichuan Pathian Sabbath serh tura thu kan tihtlûk hian kan rilru lamah chhinchhiah kan lo ni a, chu chu kan chal hian a entîr a ni. Han ngaihtuah teh u. Hmun tinrenga Pathian mîte chhinchhiah an nih vek hmâ loh chuan Setana thinurna chu Vântirhkohten an la chelh hrâm hrâm a ni.

PATHIAN CHAWLHNI THIANGHLM

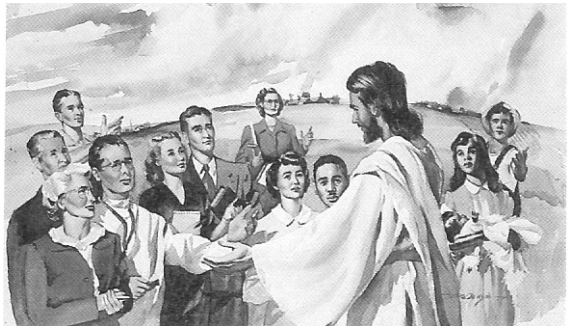
8. Eng tikah nge Pathianin Sabbath a siam? Genesis 2:1-4.

Chhâna: “LALPAN lei leh Vân a siam lâi khân...”.

NOTE: Ni ruk chhûng thil a siam hnu-ah Pathianin Sabbath chu a siam.

9. Eng atangin nge Pathianin Sabbath a siam? Exodus 20:10.

Chhâna: “Ni sarihna hi Sabbath a ni.”



NOTE: Sabbath hi Pathianin ni khata dârkâr 24 aṭanga a siam— a nih sarihna ni chu a ni. Hun hmanga siam a ni a, chu hun chu Pathian nên hlim taka inpâwl hona tura siam a ni baw. Chawlhkâr khata hun hlu tak dârkâr 24 chu ṭhian ṭha kan lo nih theih nân min pe a nih chu. Inneihna hi a inneite an awm dun loh chuan a hlawhtling thei lo. Kan awm dun reng loh chuan Pathian nên pawh hmangaihnaa insuihkhâwm theih a ni lo vang. America President khuan ni khat min kâwm ta se ka tân chuan chawimawina ropui tak a ni ang a. Chu hun remchâng chu tuman an tihbuai kan phal lo vang. Mahse lei leh Vân Pathian chuan awihawm loh khawpa makin kâr tin mi kawmna hun min siamsak a. Chu chu ka pal mai mai thei dâwn em ni?

10. Thilsiam lâi khan eng thil pathum nge Pathianin Sabbath a ngaih pawimawhzia entîrna a siam? *Genesis 2:2, 3.*

Chhâna: “Ni sarih ni chuan a châwl ta a... Pathian chuan ni sarihna chu mal a sawm a, a tithianglim a.”

NOTE: ‘Tithianglim’ tih chu *thil serh atâna dah hrang* tihna a ni. Bible hi lehkhabu dang ang a ni lo va, kan hnam puanzar hian mi hnam puanzar a ang lo ang baw. Hian Sabbath ni hi nidâng ang a ni lo. He Sabbath dârkâr 24 hi Pathianin a tithianglim bîk a ni.

11. Pathianin thil engemaw mal a sawm hian eng chena rei nge a daih thin? *1 Chronicles 17:27.*

Chhâna: “AW LALPA, nangin mal i sawm tawh chu chatuana malsawm an ni.”

12. Sabbath hi tute tâna siam nge a nih? *Marka 2:27, 28.*

Chhâna: “Sabbath hi mihring tâna siam a ni.”

NOTE: Mi ðenkhat chuan Sabbath chu Judate tân chauha siam a ni an ti a, mahse Isua erawh chuan mi zawng zawng, hmun tinrenga mîte tâna siam a ni a ti.

13. Exodus 20:8-11-a Sabbath thupêk hi han chhiar teh. Enge ni Sabbath ni bîk atâna thupêk kha?

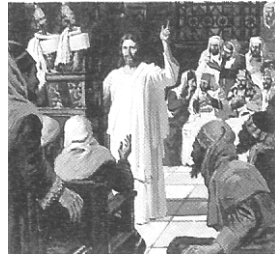
Chhâna: “Sabbath ni hi thianghlim taka serh tur a ni tih hre reng rawh.”

NOTE: He thupêk hi a Chiang êm êm a, haider tur chuan beih fê a ngai zâwk ang. Thusawm pêk zîngah “Hre reng rawh,” tia inñan awm chhun a ni bawh. Pathian chuan mihringten an theihngihl tur thu a hmu lâwk a ni.

THUTHLUNG THAR SABBATH

14. Thusawm pêk, Sabbath chuanna hi hnâwl a ni tawh em? Luka 16:17.

Chhâna: “Dân chhun han te tâk tê chauh pawh a bo âi chuan lei leh Vên a boral ang.”



NOTE: Pathian Dân leh A thupêk chu thil thuhmun a ni (*Matthaia 5:17-19; Rome 13:8-10*).

15. Eng nî hi nge Paula leh Isua-te khan an serh thianghlim? Luka 4:16; Tirkhohte 17:2.

Chhâna: Sabbath.

16. Isuan Sabbath a serh tih hian engtin nge mimal takin min khawih? 1 Petera 2:21.

Chhâna: Krista chu ka entawn tur a ni a, a hniak hnung chu ka zui tur a ni.

NOTE: Isuan ka entawn atân Sabbath a serh a, chuvângin Sabbath serhin a hnung ka zui tur a ni.

**17. Kristian Jentail-te khan Sabbath an serh ngai em?
*Tirhkohte 13:42.***

Chhâna: Aw.

NOTE: Châng 43-na hian Jentail-ho zinga Sabbath serhtute pawh khawngaihnaa chhandam an ni a ti.

18. Isuan a thawhlêh hnû-ah pawh Sabbath ni hi a thlâk dawn lo tih eng tin nge a sawi? *Matthaia 24:20.*

Chhâna: Isua chuan Jerusalem a tlûk dâwna tlanchhiat a tûl hunah pawh ‘Sabbath nia tlanchhiat a ngaih loh nân tawngtai rawh u’ a ti.

NOTE: He thu Isuan a sawi lâi hian Jerusalem tlûk nan kum sawmli a la awm a. Mahse tihian a ti: “Sabbath nia in tlanchhiat loh nân tawngtai rawh u,” tiin. A chhan chu a thih hnu kum sawmli ral hnû-ah pawh Sabbath chu la serh turin a beisei tihna a ni.

PATHIAN MITE THLIAR HRAN AN NI

**19. Engtin nge Thupuan hian Vânrâm kâi turte chu a sawi?
*Thupuan 14:12; Thupuan 12:17.***

Chhâna: “Thupêk vawngtute.”

NOTE: Hei hian Sabbath serh pawh a huam, a chhan chu thupêk palina a ni tlat (*Exodus 20:8-11*).

20. Engvângin nge Pathian thupêk emaw, a dân emaw bawhchhiat hi a pawl viau le? *1 Johana 3:4.*

Chhâna: A chhan chu Pathian dân bawhchhiat chu sual a ni a, sual man chu thihna a ni. *Rome 6:23*.

21. ***Isaia 58:1-ah Pathian chuan ‘ring takin au la’ ka mîte chu an sualna hrilh rawh a ti a. He sual hi châng 13-naah hian engtin nge a sawi?***

Chhâna: A Sabbath an rapbet a ti.

NOTE: Isaia hun lai chuan Pathian Sabbath chhinchhiahna chu miin engahmah an ngai lo. Tunlai mîte pawh hian chutiang bawka thil pawh tak chu an ti a ni. Pathian chuan a hmangaih êm êm a mîte chuan a Sabbath chu an rap bet a ti a. A thupêk chu ‘ring taka au va, an hnena Sabbath awmzia hrilhfiah a ni. Hei hi a chhan chu a hmangaih a beramte chuan Sabbath awmzia an hriat chian hnu-ah an zui dawn tih a hria a ni. Amah tihlawm pawh an châk a. Chuvâng chu a nia an ni chu ‘ka beramte’ a tih ni.

22. ***Mi thianghlimte chuan Vânramah eng ni hi nge an serhang? Isaia 66:22, 23.***

Chhâna: Sabbath.

23. ***Engvânga Pathian thupêk chu awih tur nge ka nih? Johana 14:15.***

Chhâna: Pathian thupêk hmangaihna avangin.

24. ***Engtin nge Thupuan hian Isua lo kal hmâ lawk hian Sabbath chhinchhiahna thuchah hi khawvêl pumah hrilh a nih tur thu a sawi? Thupuan 14:6,7,12,14.***

Chhâna: “Lei leh Vân Siamtu chu chibai bûk rawh u.”

“Pathian thupêk leh Isuaa rinna vawngtute.”

Chhâna: He chanchin tha puanchhuahna hnuhnung hian leia chengte chu Siamtu chibai bûkna lama kîr leh turin a sawm a,

a bîkin thupêk palîna hi sawi chhuah a ni. “Vân te, khawmual te, tuipui te Siamtu chu chibai bûk rawh u.” Min Siamtu anga Pathian kan pawm dân chu Sabbath kan serh hian a lo lang nghâl mai a. Chutiang zêlin Siamtu ropui Pathian fâte kan lo nihna zungpui min hriattîr bawk. *Thupuan 14:6-12*-a Vântirhkoh pathum thuchah hnuhnungin a rah chhuah chu mîte huikhawm a, Pathian thupêk awih kawnga rinawm, Isua lo kal hunah pawh lo inring ðhap tur mi bîk lo buatsaih a ni. Hêng mîte hian an chalah Pathian chhinchhiahna (Sabbath) an nei ang.

25. Thusawm Pêkah khân Pathianin Siamtu chibai ka bûk a ni tih entîr nân enge ka tih tur a sawi? *Exodus 20:8,11.*

Chhâna: “Chawlhni hi thianghlim taka serh tur a ni tih hre reng rawh; LALPAN ni ruk chungin lei leh Vân a siam avangin.”

NOTE: Pathian chuan Siamtu angin ka pawm a, chibai ka bûk bawk tih fiah nân Sabbath ka serh tur a ni tiin thu min pe a. He thupêk pawimawhzia hi hre reng chu ni ila, kum zabi tam tak kal ta aţang tawh khan milem bia leh evolutionist pawh tih ang reng pakhatmah kan awm lo vang. Tûn ang laia Pathianin Sabbath serh leh tura mipui a sawm leh hi thilmak a ni lo.

26. Isua zuitute tân Sabbath serh hi eng vângin nge a hlimawm hlê ang? *Marka 2:28.*

Chhâna: “Sabbath hi LALPA Nî a nih avangin.”

NOTE: Isuan A Pa nena thawk dun zelin engkim a siam tih kha hre reng ula (*Johana 1:1-3, 10,14; Hebrai 1:1,2; Efesi 3:9; Kolosa 1:13-17*). Hei hian Sabbath pawh a huam tel a ni. Sabbath hi Kristiante tân chuan a laimu chu Isua a nih avangin a lawmawm bâkah a phûrawm hlê. He ni hi a ta a ni si a. A

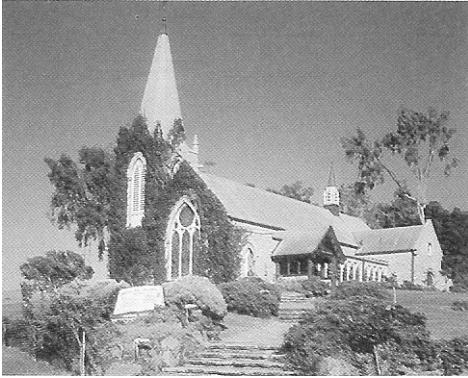
entîr chu: Thil siam thei a nihna te, a hmangaihna te, sualna aţanga mi chhandam thei a nihna leh a thil tihmakte hi an ni. Chu zinga lawmawm ber pakhat chu he ni duhawm tak mai hi kan bula chen nan a thlang leh amah ang kan nih theih nana min pui hi a ni. Eden huanah khan Isuan mihringte hi thil pahnih, an hlimpui êm êm tur a pe a, chungte chu inneihna leh Sabbath hi a ni. Tunlai mi tam zâwkten he a thilpêk pahnih hi an ngaihthah tâk êm avang leh hrehawm taka an nun phah avang hian Isua chu a  ap fovin a rinawm.

27. *Isaia 58:13, 14* leh Bible ch ang dangte pawh hian Sabbath serhna hian awihawm loh khawp malsawmna a thlen tih an sawi a. He malsawmna hi Isua ni b ik serh hian i chang ve d awn lo'm ni?

Ch anna: Tehr eng mai.



ZIRLAI 11-NA



SUNDAY SERHNA LEH *THUPUAN BÛ*

Thupuan bu hi ni hnuhnunga mîte tân a nih avang leh, Isua leh a thawhlelna a dah pawimawh êm avang hian he lehkhabu-ah hian a thawhlelna ni chawimawi nâna kohhranin Sunday an serh chungchâng pawh hi a inziak ve ngei ang tih a rinawm a ni.

Mahse mak tak maiin chumi ni chu a inziak lang miah lo. La mak lehzual chu Thuthlung Thar bu dangah vawiriat a inziak a, mahse serh thianghlim tura tihna pakhatmah a inziak lo. Bible ngaina Kristian tha tak tak maktaduaih têlin Sunday nî hi an serh si a, engvângin nge Bible hi hemi chungchângah hian a ngawih tlat le?

Hetia pawns lama a lan dân mai piah lamah hian thil thûk zâwk a awm a ni thei ang em? A chhâna chu ‘Awm e’ tih a ni. *Thupuan* bua hrilhlâwkna ropui ber pakhat chu Sunday serh chungchâng thu hi zu ni a! Kan *seminar* zirlai pakhat chu chipchiar taka hemi thu zir nân hian kan la hmang ang.

Amarawhchu he hrilhlâwkna pawimawh tak mai hi vawiina kan zirlai hi kan hriat fiah loh chuan hriat thiam theih a ni lo. Chuvângin Thuthlung Thara Sunday sawina chang hrang hrang pariatte hi lo zir hmasa ila. Sunday serh tura zirtîrna pakhat tal pawh a awm a nih chuan hêng Bible chângachte hian a awm ngei tûr a ni.

SUNDAY SAWINA BIBLE CHÂNG PARIAT CHU

1. **Hêng Bible châng pathum, *Marka 16:9; Matthaia 28:1; Johana 20:1* a Isua thawhlêh thu sawinate hi lo ngaihtuah ila. Hêng chângte hian hemi nî hi ni thianghlim anga ngaih tûr an ti em?**

Chhâna: Ti lo.

NOTE: Bible-ah chuan Sunday hi ‘chawlhkar khata ni hmasa ber’ tih a ni.

2. **A châng lina *Marka 16:1,2*. He châng hian Sunday hi thianghlim angin a sawi em?**

Chhâna: Sawi lo.

NOTE: He Bible châng hian, engpawhnise, thil ngaihnawm tak chu min hrilh ve hrim hrim a ni. Sunday ni hi Sabbath a ni lo tih min hrilh a. Sunday a lo thlen chuan Sabbath chu a lo liam tawh tih min hrilh a ni.

3. ***Luka 24* hi Thuthlung Thara chawlhkar khata ni hmasa ber sawina Bible chângah chuan a pangana a ni. He châng hian ni thianghlim angin Sunday chu a sawi em?**

Chhâna: Sawi miah lo.

NOTE: Luka hi Jentail Kristian ziah a ni a. Chu pawh chu Isua Ván lăwn hnu kum 30-ah a ni. Chuti chung chuan chawlhni thlăk thu rêng rêng a inziak lo.

4. **Chanchin Tha *Luka* leh *Tirhkohte Thiltih* Bu hi damdawi lam thiam (*Kolosa 4:14*) Dr Luka ziah a ni a. A thianpa Theophil-a lo chhiar atana a ziah ve ve an ni bawh (*Luka 1:3; Tirhkohte 1:1*). *Tirhkohte 1:1-3*-ah hian Luka chuan a chanchin tha chungchang pawimawh tak chu a ziak a.**

**Chanchin tha *Luka* bu-ah hian Isua thiltih engzat nge
ziaka a insawi?**

Chhâna: “Ka lehkha hmasâah khân . . . A thiltih leh a thu zirtîr
zawng zawng chanchin ka ziak tawh a.”

NOTE: Hei hi Bible châng pawimawh tak a ni. Hetah hian *Luka* chuan a chanchin tha bu-ah hian Isua thiltih leh a zirtîrte hnena a thupêk zawng zawng zia kin a insawi a (*Tirhkohte 1:2*). Mahse *Luka* bu-ah chawlhkar khata ni khatna hi vawikhat a ziak lang ve a, mahse a thâwi zeuh pawhin serh a tûlna chhan awm rêng rêng a sawi lang lo.

**5. Thuthlung Thara chawlhkar khata ni hmasa ber lo lan
vawirukna chu *Johana 20:19* hi a ni. thenkhat chuan hemi
ni hian zirtîrte chu a thawhlehma ni thianghlimna puang
turin an thukhawm an ti a. He Bible chângin an awm
khâwmna chhan a sawi chu enge ni?**

Chhâna: “Judate an hlauh vâng a ni.”

NOTE: Zirtîrte hi a thawhlehma ni thianghlimzia puang tura awm khâwm an ni lo. An zinga Isua a lo lan hmâ pheih kha chuan a thawhlehmawh an la ring tak tak chia h bîk lo zâwk a ni (*Marka 16:14*).

**6. Thuthlung Thara chawlhkâr khata ni hmasa ber sawi lan
vawisarihna chu *1 Korin 16:1,2* hi a ni. He châng avang
hian zawhna tam tak lo chhuakin chhân a ni tawh tîn.
He Bible châng hian hemi ni hi thianghlim angin a sawi
em?**

Chhâna: Sawi lo.

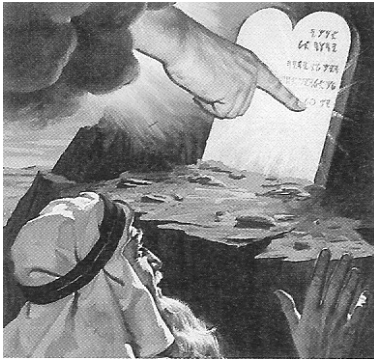
**He châng hian ‘Ni hmasa berah chuan in biak in thawhlawm
bâwmah pawisa lo thawh rawh u,’ a ti em?**

Chhâna: Ti lo.

Chawlhkâr khata ni hmasa berah chuan in zînga mi tu pawhin lo khâwl ðeuh rawh se a ti a. Heta ‘tu pawh’ a tih hi enge a pawimawhna?

Chhâna: Pathian malsawmna an hmuh ang zêla thawh tur an nih vâng a ni.

NOTE: Tu pawh a tihna chhan chu mahni in ðeuha thawhlawm lo khawl tura a tihna a ni. Bible lehlin tam takin hetiang hian an letling. Tunlai Bible lehlin thar pakhat phei chuan, “In zînga mi tinin in lamah in pawisa thawhchhuah chu lo khâwl rawh se,” a ti. Paulan hian Jerusalem-a Kristian tam tuarte ðanpuina tur a khawn a (*Tirhkohte 11:27-30; Rome 15:26*). Tichuan a kalna tur khuate chu lehkha thawn lâwkin ringtu tinte chu chawlhkar tin pawisa lo khawl a, a kal huna lo inpeih diam turin a ngen a ni. Heng Kristian-te hian Sabbath an serh hnu-ah a tângpuiin Sunday chu an pawisa chin fel nan an hman a, an thilpêk tur chhût nan pawh duhthusam a ni.



Pathian Dân chu, A nungchang ang bawka danglam ngai lo a ni.

7. **Thuthlung Thara Ni sarihna ni hmasa ber sawina hnunung ber, a wavi riatna chu *Tirhkohte 20:7-20* hi a ni. He châng hian Sunday hi ni thianghlim anga serh turin min ti em?**

Chhâna: Ti lo.

Sabbath chu Sunday-ah sawn a ni a ti em?

Chhâanna: Ti lo.

Sunday apiangin an inkhawm a ti em?

Chhâanna: Ti lo.

NOTE: Paula chuan a tâwp nân kohhrante chu a tlawh kual a. Hemi tuma a zin kual hian kohhran dâng panga lâi a tlawh tih *Tirhkohte 20* leh *21* aţangin kan hre thei. An inhmuh hnahnun ber tur a ni tih a han sawi chuan ringtute chu an  ap ta hlawm a. *Tirhkohte 20:37,38; 21:13,14*. Troas khuua an inkh wm phei chu a danglam b k hl  a. A rei kher pawh a rei viau a ni awm e. Chuta thil thleng pahnih chu:

- A. Hemi tuma chhang an phel leh LALPA zanriah an buatsaih hian khami n  kha a thianghlim ta tih a k wk lo. Chhangte chu ni tin an phel ziah (*Tirhkohte 2:46*).
- B. Bible-ah chuan ni khata d rk r 24 hi ni tl k aţanga ni tl k leh thleng chhiar a ni (*Leviticus 23:32; Marka 1:32*). Bible chuan ni khat hi a thim lam, zan aţangin a chhiar hmasa a, chutah a eng lam, chhunin a rawn  hin (*Genesis 1:5*). He inkh wm hi Sunday hmasa lam, a zan lama neih a ni (kh wnv rte pawh an chh  a, *Tirhkohte 20:8*). Hei hi t na Inrinni zan kan tih ang hi a ni. Bible lehlin  henkhatah chuan tiang hian an dah. Ent rn n New English Bible chuan, “Inrinni z nah” a ti mai. Bible ang chuan Inrinni tlai ni a tl k khan Sunday zan a in an tihna a ni. Tichuan he inkh wm pawimawh b k tak mai hi tuna Inrinni z n kan tihah hian an nei a nih chu. Chuv ngin Sunday thianghlimna lam chu a k wk lo; hei hi a chhan chu Sunday serh-ho hian an ni thianghlim hi zanlai aţang chauhin an  an tlat a ni.

LALP  N 

8. **Isua emaw, a zirt rte emaw kh n Sunday ni hi serh ta se Paula hian min hrilh i ring em? *Tirhkohte 20:27*.**

Chhâna: Aw, ring. Pathian thu min hrilh tam êm mai.

NOTE: *Tirhkohte Thiltih* Bu hian Isua Vân lâwn ațanga kum 23 chhûnga tirhkohte rawngbâwlna chanchin a sawinaah Sabbath hi bung riatah a sawi lang a. Thlâk a nih awm thu hi a thâwi pawhin a sawi lo.

9. Lo duh ta ang se zirtîrte khan Sabbath hi an thlâk thei em? *Matthaia 5:18; Deuteronomi 4:2.*

Chhâna: Thei lo

10. Setana chuan Pathian dân pakhat lek mi bawhchhiattir hi a tum a ni. A chhan i hria em? *Jakoba 2:10-12.*

Chhâna: “Tu pawhin Kawng khata a tihsual chuan... a bawhchhia a ni.

NOTE: Pathian dân hi kulh bang kil sawm nei ang deuh a ni. A bang pakhat chim pawhin hmêlmate a luhtîr thei tlat.

11. *Thupuan 1:10*-ah chuan Johana’n LALPA nî-ah thlarauvin ka awm a ti a. Bible-in eng ni hi nge LALPÂ Nî a tih? *Exodus 20:10; Isaia 58:13; Marka 2:28.*

Chhâna: Sabbath

NOTE: Mihringte hian a chang chuan Sunday ni hi LALPA Nî an ti a. Bible erawh chuan LALPÂ nî chu Sabbath hi a ni a ti. Exhibit #5 en rawh.

12. Bible hian Sunday hi eng tin nge a koh? *Ezekiela 46:1*

Chhâna: Hnathawhna hun ni ruk chhûnga ni khat.

13. Bible hian Sunday chu hnathawhna ni a tih bâkah khawilaiah mah a thianghlimna awm hi a sawi si lo va,

**khawi aṭangin nge Sunday serhna rilru hi a lo chhuah le?
Matthaia 15:3-9.**

Chhâna: Mihring thupêk leh pipute thurochhiah.

NOTE: Hruai suala awmten Sabbath aiah ni dang an serh ta mai a ni.

14. Mi tam takin Sunday hi Isua thawhlehma ni chawimawi nân an serh a. Mahse Isua khân a thihna, phûm a nihna leh a thawhlehma chawimawi nân eng thil dâng nge a din? Rome 6:3-6; Kolosa 2:12.

Chhâna: Baptisma

15. Calendar a inthlâk fo va, khawi ber hi nge a ni sarihna kan hre thei tawh lo a ni law'm ni?

Chhâna: La hre thei teh reng mai.

October 1582						
Sun	Mon	Tue	Wed	Thu	Fri	Sat
	1	2	3	4	15	16
17	18	19	20	21	22	23
24	25	26	27	28	29	30
31						

NOTE: Isua hun lâia Palestina awptu Rome-ho khan tunlai calendar hi an siam chhuak a. Vawikhat chiah tihdanglam a ni. Kum 1582 October thla khân calendar aṭangin ni sawm paih a ni a. Mahse kha khân kâr tin ni indawt dân hi a tibuai lo; a chhan chu kha calendar thlâknâah khân Ningani, October 4 aṭangin a tûk kha October 14, Zirtâwp, a ni indawt ang chiah thovin a kal chho a ni. Leap Year kum apiangin ni khat kan belh ziah a, mahse chu pawh chuan chawlhkar tina ni indawt hi chu a tidanglam chuang lo. Kum 1582 chuan ram zawng zawngin a tûl angin an tidanglam nghâl vek

lo va. Mahse tunah chuan a t̄ul d̄ana zirin hmun tinah tihdanglam vek a ni tawh. Chuv̄angin tuna ni sar̄ih ni kan hman hi Isua hman ang chiāh kha a ni.

KRAWS-AH KHENBEH A NI TAWH

16. ***Kolosa 2:14-17*** ink̄arah Paula chuan Sabbath t̄henkhat chuan *min phuar tawh lo, kraws-ah an t̄awp tawh a ti a.*

Khawi Sabbath ber hi nge a sawi?

Chh̄anna: “Hlimthla rawngb̄awl̄na n̄ite.”

NOTE: Pathianin Mosia hmangin a m̄ite chu zirt̄irna tam tak a p̄e a. Rilru lam t̄hatna d̄an, Thup̄ek Sawm a pe baw̄k a. He thusawm p̄ekah hian Pathian laka mihring tihtur leh mihringin a mihring puite hnena a tihtur a chuang a. A nihphungah reng pawh chutiang d̄an chu bo mai mai ch̄i a ni lo. Pathian chuan serh leh sang d̄an (*ceremonial law*) a pe baw̄k a. Chung serh leh sang d̄ante chu Isua inhlanna leh a puithiam hnathawh ent̄ir tura a p̄ekte an ni (*Hebrai 10:1*). Hemi hmang hian Israel-te chu chanchin tha emaw, mihring chhandam nana a thil ruahmanna chu a hrih a, *Hebrai 4:1, 2*. Hebrai puithiamte inthawina leh rawngb̄awl̄na hmang kh̄an Tlantu lo kal tura chu an lo ent̄ir a. An nihphung r̄engah pawh heng serh leh sang d̄ante hi chu an ent̄ir ber Isua lo lan hm̄a lo awm ve lawk tur an ni tih a hriat reng mai. Kum tin Sabbath-te pawh kha h̄eng serh leh sang d̄an zinga mi hi an ni a, engemaw ti talin Krista leh a chhandamna an ent̄ir theuh baw̄k. Ent̄iran, Kalhlen K̄ut Sabbath chuan Krista thihna a ent̄ir a (*1 Korin 5:7*). Heng kum tin Sabbath-ho hi chu kraws-ah khan an t̄awp vek tawh a ni.

THIL PAWIMAWH: Hemi chinah hian Seminar Exhibit #1, #2 leh #4, Pathian leh a d̄an khaikhinna te, rilru lam t̄hatna d̄an leh serh leh sang d̄an khaihkhinnate leh Thuthlung Thara Pathian thup̄ek zirnate en rawh.

17. Hemi chungchâng hi engtin nge Sunday serhho hian an sawi ve?

NOTE: Hemi chhân nân chuan Exhibit #3-a ‘Kohhrante thusawi’ tih thupui en rawh.

Hnim phûm ngêia baptisma channa chiah hian Kristâ thihna, phûmna leh thawhlehna chu a entîr thei a ni.



KA HMANGAIHNA LEH THUÂWIIHNA

18. Eng vangin nge *Thupuan* hian uar taka Pathian mîten a thupêk an zawm tur thu hi vawithum lâi a sawi? *Thupuan 12:17; 14:12; 22:14.*

Chhânna: *Hebrai 5:9*– “A thu awihtute tân chuan chatuan nunna neitu a ni.”

NOTE: *Thupuan*-ah hian Isuan chhandamna chu thu awih duh lotute hnênah ni lovin thuawihtute hnênah pêk a ni tih a sawi uar hlê a. *Matthaia 7:21-23* hian chiang takin kohhran member phûr tak tak engemaw zât chu LALPÂ hminga thilmak tak tak an tichungin thu an awih loh avangin Vânrâm kawngkhâr pâwn lamah hmuh an ni ang a ti.

19. He buaina chungchangah hian Isuan tunlai mîte hnênah thuchah pawimawh deuh deuh pahnih a nei a. Engte nge ni? *Matthaia 15:3; Johana 14:15.*

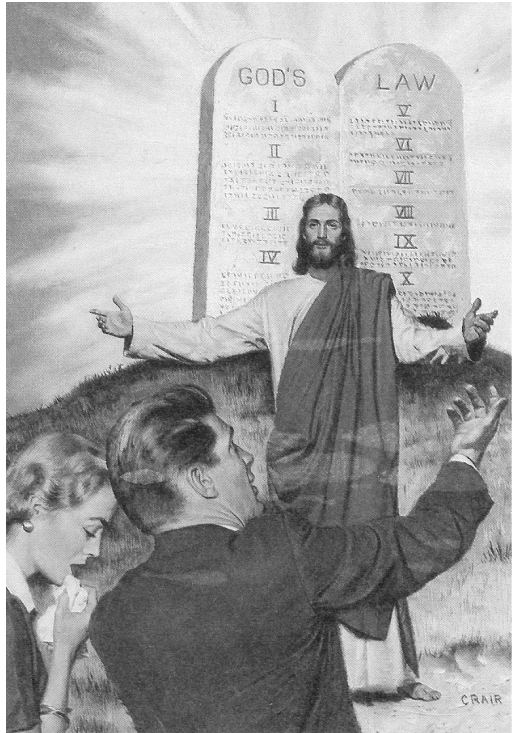
Chhâna: A. “Eng Vângin nge in pipute thurochhiah avanga Pathian thupêk chu in bawhchhiat?”

B. “Min hmangaih chuan ka thupêkte zâwm rawh u.”

NOTE: A thu kan awih apiangte rawng kan bâwl thin (*Rome 6:16*). Isua rawngbawlin a ni thianglimah chibai in bûk dâwn em? Nge Setana'n Pathian ni thianglim thlâk tura a hruai sualte thu awihin chung mîte rawng chu i bâwl dâwn? Isuan chiang takin amah hmangaih tute chuan lawm takin a thupêkte an zawm ang a ti. Hei hian thupêk palina Sabbath serh pawh hi a huam tel a ni.

20. Isua hruainaah chu a kalna apiangah lâwm takin i zui dâwn em? A châng chuan a kawng chu a bumboh hlê a ni thei, mahse Pathian khawpuia Nunna Thing thlengin a hruai dâwn a ni.

Chhâna: Aw, zui dâwn e.



“Min hmangaih chuan Ka thupêkte zâwm rawh u,” Johana 14:15.

ZIRLAI 12-NA



KHAWVÊL HUAP THUNEITU PAHNIH HAILAN

Kum 1983 July aţang khân khawvêlah hian indona wawi 40 Na thleng tawh a. Hêng buaina avang hian mihring maktaduaih nga zet an thi a. Ram leh ramte chuan indo an peih reng mai.

Khawi hmunah pawh indona chu chhuak mai thei a ni a, nunau pawisawi lote pawh tlânchhe thut thei reng an ni. In, chhûngkua, hna leh ngêlnghehnate chu thawk leh khatah bo thurin hmêlmaten an thunun a. Chutiang hmuna awmte chuan thi thut thei an nih dân an hai lo. Chutiang thil thleng chu hai rual lohin buaina hmahruai an ni. Tu nge chung buainate avanga lungngaihna leh hrehawmna lo thlengte chu teh thei?

He khawvêl tâwp hun dârkâr a lo hnaih zel lâi hian mi tinin an chatuan hmun tur chungchangah duhthlanna an siam chho mêk a. Mi tam takin khawi lam nge zawh tur, eng kawng nge thlan tur an inzâwt mêk bawk.

Setana pawhin a lama mipui hîp tumin theihtâwp a chhuah reng a. A finna thuril tak tak leh a mi hneh theihnate chuan mi rilru a hneh thei viauin a lang bawk. A chêtđân hi *Thupuan 11*-ah hian hailan a

ni a. Mi maktaduaih têt a hneh a ni. Mahse he hun khirh taka chêngte tân hian Pathian chuan beiseina lawmawm tak mai a pe a. Chu bâkah a thuchahte chuan kan tunlai mîte hi rang takin a thleng pha vek ang tih a tiam bawk. Chu a thuchah ropui tak mai chu *Thupuan 14*-ah hian a awm.

Chu mihring ngaihdân lian pui pui pahnihte chu a inkalh tlat a. A hmasa zâwk chu Krista chanchin tha-ah a innghat a; a pahnihna erawh chu *evolution theory*, khawvêl hi Pathian siam a ni lo, amaha lo insiam a ni tih thurina innghat a ni. *Evolution theory* hi a lâp chak hlê mai a, Pathian chuan duh lovin ‘science phuahchawp,’ ‘bumhmang finna der’ titen ko mah se America ram zirna in kalphung pawh a hneh vek a ni ber e.

Pathian thuchah hian tunlai buaina leh manganna lak ațanga him taka tal chhuahna kawng min kawhhmuh a ni. Setana thiltum chu hrehawmna leh buainaa min hruai luh a ni a. Vawiin kan *seminar* hian *Thupuan* bua hêng ngaihdân pahnih lian tak tak chanchin hi min zirtîr dâwn a. He *seminar* thupui pawimawhzia hi sawi uar thiam pawh a harsa zâwk hlê. Engpawhnise *Thupuan 11* hi kan zir hmasa phawt ang.

PATHIAN TÂNA HRIATPUTU PAHNIH

1. ***Thupuan 11* hian Pathian tâna hretu pahnih chanchin a târlang a. Zahthlâk taka enkawl an nih dân leh anmahni tiduhdahtute an hneh lêt dân a sawi bawk. Tute nge heng thuhretu pahnihte hi? *Thupuan 11:3, 4.***

Chhâna: “Hêngte hi Olive kûng pahnih leh khawnvâr pahnih an ni.”

NOTE: Exhibit#1-a entîr ang hian thuhretu pahnih, Olive kûng pahnih leh khawnvâr pahnihte thil entîr hi a thuhmun a. Chu chu Thuthlung Hlui leh Thuthlung Thar, Pathian Thlarau thâwkkhumte hi an ni.

2. ***Thupuan 11:2*** hian Pathian mîte (khawpui thianghlim) thla 42 zet rahbeh (tihduhdah) an nih tur thu a sawi a. Châng thumna hian hretu pahnihten sai-ip puan sin a hun harsa tak kara ni 1260 lâi thu an hril tûr thu a sawi leh bawk. Hrilhlâwkna dân–ni khatin kum khat a tluk- tih dân hmang khân hêng hunte hian eng chen nge an awh?

Chhâna: Kum 1260

NOTE: Thla 42 leh hrilhlâwknaa ni 1260 tih hi hun inchen, hun thuhmun an ni a. Kum 1260 tihna ve ve an ni.

3. **Engtik aţangin nge kum 1260 chhông tihduhdahna danglam tak chu a intan?**

Chhâna: Kum AD 538 aţanga AD 1798.

4. ***Thupuan 11:5,60***ah hian Pathian thu beih a nih tur thu hrilhlâwkna pêk a ni a. Châng 6-na hian Exhibit #1-a sawi ang hian Chiang takin Pathian thu chuan sual thunun theihna leh hrem theihna a nei tih a sawi a, châng 5-na hian Pathian thu kalhtute chu meia tihboral an ni ang a ti. Châng 7-nain a sawi angin tuin nge thuhretu pahnihte chu tihlum?

Chhâna: “Khuarkhurum thûk tak aţanga lo chhuak sakawlh.”

NOTE: Khuarkhurum thuk tal atang lo chho sakawlh chu Setana a ni (*Thupuan 20:1-3*). *Thupuan 12:3,4* leh *Thupuan 12:7-9* ang hian sakawlh hian Setana hmanrua lei lalte a entîr bawk.

5. **Exhibit #1 leh #2-a sawi ang hian *Thupuan 11:8,9* hian Setana’n Bible tiboral tura a hman hnamte chu sualna lama khaw uchuak Sodom leh Pathian huatnaa khat Aigupta an ni a ti. Pathian mîte an tihlum chu Pathian**

**chuan A Fapa khenbehna ang chiahin a ngai thutak a.
Eng chen nge hêng thuhretu pahnihte hi an boral?
Thupuan 11:9.**

Chhâna: “Ni thum leh a chanve.”

NOTE: Bible hrilhlâwkna dânah chuan ni khatin kum khat a tluk (*Ezeikiela 4:6*). Tichuan hrilhlâwknaa ni thum leh a chanve chuan kum thum leh a chanve a tluk tihna a ni. Setana chuan Bible hi a thil ruahmante a hailan bâkah a hmêlma ber Isua chanchin a puan avangin a haw êm êm mai a. A thil tum chu engti kawng pawha kan chhiar phâk loha Bible min dah bosak hi a ni. Kan harsatna lian tak pakhat chu kan buai lutuk hi a ni bawk. Ti rawh u, châwl muang ila, Pathian chu nî tin a thu chhiar nân hun kan pe dâwn tih i tiam ngam ang u. Chu âia thil pawimawh enge awm chuang?



6. **Thupuan 11:11,12**hian chung thuhretu pahnihte chu kum thum hnu-ah kaihthawh an ni ang a, Vânah an lâwn ang a ti. Enge ni Vâna lâwn chho tih hian a entîr chiah? **Daniela 4:22.**

Chhâna: “I thang lian a, i chak êm êm a, i ropuina chuan Vân a tawng a, i ram chuan kawlkil a thleng a.”

NOTE: A awmzia chu Pathian thu chu kaihthawh a nih hun chuan sâng takah chawisanin a awm ang tihna a ni. Hei hi a thleng dik

chiah. *The British and Foreign Bible Society* chu kum 1804 khan a ding a. Kum 1816-ah *American Bible Society* chu a ding bawk. Bible chu mi tin ban phâkah a lo awm ta a. Lekhabu hralh tam ber a la ni ta char char mai a ni.

PATHIAN THÛ NUAI BO

7. ***Thupuan 11***-a hrilhlâwkna angin Setana'n Bible tihbiral vek tura a hman ram chuan Pathian lehkhabu nuai bo tûra a thiltih tenawm tak chu kum 1798-a tihduhna râphtlâk tak mai a tâwp hmâ lawk khân a thawk tan a. **Khawvêl chanchin aţangin eng ramin nge he Bible sawi hi inhmeh ber?**

Chhâna: France

NOTE: He hrilhlâwkna tidiktu ram pakhat a awm: chu chu France a ni. Kum thum leh a chanve chu France tualchhông buai laia *Reign of Terror* kha a ni. He hun hi kum 1793 November 16, Paris khawpui aţanga sakhua reng reng tihbo vek tur tih thupêk a chhuah aţang khan a inţan a. Kum 1797 June 17, France sawrkarin sakhaw thil reng reng khapna dân a hlih khan a tâwp a ni. He kum thum leh a chanve chhông hian Bible an hâl nasat bâkah chhiar leh neih an khap bur mai.

National Asembly chuan biak in zawng zawng a khar bâkah Pathian biak pawh a khap a. Chawlhkâr khatah ni sawm awm turin an *vote* a. A ni sawmna chu nasa takin an lawm thîn. Ualau takin Pathian a awm loh thu an tlângaupui a. Hmeichhe tenawm tak pakhat chu “Chhia leh tha hriatna pathian nu' tia vuahin chibai an bûk bawk. Mipui nun a tlahniam êm êm a. Chu tualchhông buai laia an thupui chu “He mi bawlhhlawhpa hi nuaibo rawh u” tih a ni a. Heta bawlhhlawhpa tih hi Isua sawina a ni. Pathian awm rin lohna chu France sakhua a ni a. Mahse a lâk tak tak lo. Kum thum leh a chanve hnu-ah National Assembly vêk chuan Pathian lehkhabu

neih phalna chu an *vote* leh ta a. Hnial kalhtu awm miah lovin a tlang a ni.

8. **Hrilhlâwkna tawngkamah chuan lîrngîng hian buaina leh Pathian thiltih theihna lo lang chhuak a entîr a. Lîr a ngîin hian enge lo thleng? *Thupuan 11:13.***

Chhâna: “Khawpui hmun sawma thena hmun khat chu a chim chhe ta a, lîr a ngîin avang chuan mi sang sarîh an thî a.”

NOTE: Heta khawpui a sawi hi Pope rorêlna, hnam sawm or ram sawm emawin an thlâwp (*Thupuan 17:12,13*) khu a ni (*Thupuan 17:18*). Pope rorêlna rawn nuaitu lîrngîng chu kum 1798-a pope an man kha a ni a. Kohhran hrim hrim leh pope rorêlna lak ațanga hun rei vak lo a inlâk hran avangin lal sawm zinga pakhat tlu ta chu France khu a ni bawk. Mi 7,000 a sawite hi an khawpui a nihna nei tham milian pui pui, an tualchhîng buainain an nihna a hlihsakte kha an ni.

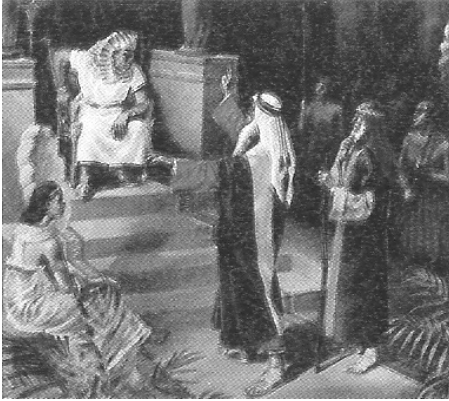
PATHIAN AWM RINGLO KOMIUNIS TÛBUL

9. **France ram ațangin Pathian awm rin lohna nunnâwng tak mai chu a lo ințan a. Chutah chuan a tâwp mai lo. He سوالنا lo darh dân chungchângah Pathianin enge a sawi? *Galatia 5:9.***

Chhâna: “Dawidim tlêmtein chhang hlâwm lian pui pawh a fan chhuak thei.”

NOTE: Soalna te reuh tê pawh hi rei lo te-ah a lo lian vak thei. Pathian awm rin lohna thurin, sakhua tih ve mai tur chuan France ramah bul țanin hmar chhak lam Russia thlengin a darh a. Kum 1917-a Russia Revolution au hla tam tak pawh kha sakhaw beihna a ni. Tûnah hian Russian mi maktaduaih tam tak chu Pathian awm ring lo an ni a. He hrî hian khawvêl pumah râpthlâk khawpa chakin ram a la duai duai reng bawk. Zirna kalphungte chu *evolution*

thurina innghat niin, Pathian awm rin lohna thu theh darhtu an ni ta ber a. Setana thil tum, Pathian dahhniam tumna chuan science zirnaah hnehna a chang deuh vek tih theih thuak a ni ta bawk. Setana chu a thinur nasa a, a fîng si a, a sual si, a tum a ruh bawk si. A sakhua, Pathian awm rinlohna chuan khawvêl mihring hmun thuma ðena hmun khat hi a hneh tawh a, a ðang chak êm êm lehngâl!



Faraoa Pathian rin lohna leh tûnlai huna Pathian rin lohna hi ðuang khat a ni.

THUPUAN-A VÂNTIRHKOH PATHUM THUCHAH

10. Thupuan 14-ah hian Pathian thuchah ropui tak tak pathum chu târlan a ni a. Chatuan Chanchin ða tih a ni. Hêng thuchahte hi engtianga zauvin nge puan chhuah a nih dâwn Pathianin a sawi? Thupuan 14:6.

Chhâna: “Chi tin, ðawng tin, hnam tin hnêna puan tûr.”

NOTE: Khawvêl pum a huap ang. Tû mah hmaih an ni dâwn lo. Mi zawng zawngin Pathian hmangaihna leh a duhzâwnge chu an hre vek ang. Tû mahin mahni duhzâwnge apiang zirtîrin chu chuan chanchin ða a ni tih theihna an nei lo. Pathian chuan ni hnuhnunga mîte tâna hmangaihna Chatuan Chanchin ða chuan *Thupuan 14:6-12* hi a huam tûr a ni a ti.

11. Enge ni tunlai mîte tâna Pathian thuchah hmasa chu? Thupuan 14:7.

Chhâna: “A rorêl hun chu a lo thleng ta, Pathian chu hlau ula, chawimawi rawh u; lei leh Vîn siamtu chu chibai bûk rawh u.”

NOTE: He thuchah hian *evolution* a kalh tlat a. “A rorêl hun chu a lo thlen tâk avangin Siamtu chu chibai bûk rawh u,” a ti a ni. Zirlai 14 leh 15-ah rorêlnain a tum chu kan zir ang. Rorêlna chu tan a ni tawh tih i hria em? Zirlai 10-na hian Pathian chuan a mîte chu Siamtu angin Amah chu an awm tih fiah nân Sabbath serh turin a phût tih kan zir tawh kha.

12. Enge ni tunlai mîte tâna Pathian thuchah hnukung zâwk chu? *Thupuan 14:8; 18:2, 4.*

Chhâna: “Babulon chu a tlâwm ta. . .ka mîte u, a sualnaah chuan in tel loh nân leh, a thinurna no chu in in ve loh nân lo chhuak rawh u.”

NOTE: He thuchaha thil pawimawh leh chu “Babulon chu a tlâwm ta. Lo chhuak rawh u, chuti lo zawng a sualnaah in tel ve ang a, a hremnate chu in tuar ve dah ang e,” tih hi a ni. Babulon chanchin hi Zirlai 21-na-ah kan zir ang a, ‘hremna hripui’ chanchin chu Zirlai 22-naah kan zir ang. Babulon chu enge a nih i hria em? Babulon-ah i awm lo ngei tih i inhre Chiang em?

13. Pathian thuchah pathumna chuan eng ang vaulâwkna nge min pêk? *Thupuan 14:9.*

Chhâna: “Mi tu pawhin sakawlh chu chibai a bûk a, a chhinchhiahna a neih chuan. . . Chu mi vêk chuan Pathian thinurna uain chu a in ang.”

NOTE: Hetah hian Pathian chuan ‘miin sakawlh chhinchhiahna a neih chuan mi boral a ni a, hremna chu a tuar ang’ a ti. Sakawlh chhinchhiahna chu i hria em? Sakawlh chhinchhiahna hi Zirlai 19-naah kan zir ang.



PATHIANIN HNÂ A THAWK ZOVANG

14. Thuchah pathumin khawvêl a fan chhuah vêleha thil lo thleng chu enge ni? *Thupuan 14:14.*

Chhâna: Ka han en e, ngaiteh, chhûm vâ a lo lang a, chhûm chungah chuan Mihring Fapa ang hi a thû a.”

NOTE: Hêng thuchahten khawvêl a tuam chhuah vêleh hian Isua chu chhûm chungah a lo kal a. Mi zawng zawngin chhandamna atâna a remruatna duhawm tak leh a lalam nuam taka amah chênpu tura a sâwmna aw mâwi tak hi an hriat vek a, a awmzia an hriat thiam vek hmâ loh chu a lo kal dâwn lo. Boral zawng zawng chu engkim hre thiam chungah boral an ni. Isua chu diktaka thil ti thîn a ni a. Hêng a thuchahte hi miin an hriat thiam vek hun a nghâk a ni.

15. Pathianin a thuchah pathumten khawvêl an den chhuah huna thil thleng tûr enge a tiam? *Rome 9:28.*

Chhâna: “Hna chu a thawk zo vang a, felnain a tan tâwi ang.”

NOTE: Hei hi thutiam a ni. Amah Pathian ngeiin a thawk zo vang. A hun takah a pawt tawi mai dâwn a ni. Amah ngeiin a tan tawi ang tia a tiam lai a, a harsatzia leh thil tihtheih mai mai a nih lohzia lo sawi ve chhên chu thil âthlâk tak a ni awm e. Keini hi mit ngeia lal lo kal lo hmutu tûrte chu kan ni. I inring tawh em?

16. Engvângin nge Isua lo kal leh hunah mi tam tak an boral dâwn? *Hosea 4:6.*

Chhâna: “Ka mîte chu hriatna tlâkchham vângin an boral; hriatna chu i hnar avangin kei pawhin ka hnar vê ang che.”

NOTE: Mi tam tak an bona chhan chu Pathianin engkim a hriattîr chung pawha an hnar tlat vâng a ni. Hetiang chiah hian Nova hun laia mîte pawh khân an hria a. Mahse an ngaithla duh lo (*Matthaia 24:37-39*). *Thupuan* bua Pathian thuchah dawn leh dawn loh

chungchânga vaulawkna chu a Chiang hlê: “Ngai teh, ka lo kal thuai dâwn e. He lehkhawua hrilhlâwkna zâwmtu chu a eng a thâwl e.”
Thupuan 22:7.

ISUAN A BERÂMTE A KO

17. Isua berâmte zînga pakhat ka nih avanga ka thil tih duhzâwng tûr chu enge? *Johana 10:27.*

Chhâna: “Ka berâmte chuan ka âw an hria a, min zui.”

18. Engvângin Isuan A Thua thil hriat tûr pawimawh chuangte hi min pêk? *Johana 15:11.*

Chhâna: “Hêng thil hi ka lawmna a lo khah theih nân in hnênah ka sawi a nih hi.”

NOTE: Hlim se min ti. Min hruaina apianga Isua zui leh a hmangaihna thurâwn ngaih pawimawh hi hlimna leh lâwmna kawng awm chhun chu a ni.

19. Isuan eng thilthlâwnpêk nge min tiam? *1 Korin 15:57.*

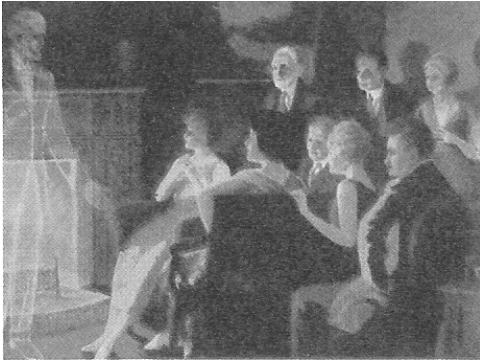
Chhâna: “Kan LALPA Isua Krista hmanga hnehna min chantîrtu Pathian hnênah lâwmthu awm rawh se.”

NOTE: Sualna leh sual hnehna hi Isua thilthlâwnpêk a ni a. Chu chu lâwm taka lo dawng mai tur kan ni.

20. Isuan thilthlâwnpêk anga min pêk a tum hnehna chu a hlimna leh lâwmnaa kan nun a lo khah theih nân kan pawm dâwn em?

Chhâna: Pawm dâwn e.

ZIRLAI 13-NA



THUPUAN-A THIHNA CHAHBÎTE

AAîin telephone pê chein biak i han tum a. A lehlam ațang rawn betu âw chu chawlhkâr ruk kal taa thi tawh, an phûm tawh tih i hriat chian i nû âw ngei kha a lo ni a. A thi daih tawh tih i hre chiang si a, eng tin nge i tih ang?

Mi an thih hian an thi tak tak em? Kan pi leh pute hun ata tawh ‘mithiîn engmah an sawi ngai lo’ kan ti thîn. An sawi lo tak tak em? American mi makaduaih têt chuan mithi tawhte nêen inbe thînin an insawi. Khawvêl sawrkar hotu liante pawhin mithi be thei inti hote hnên ațang hian thurâwn an la fo bawk.

Hei hi inbumna lian pui nge mihringte chungma malsâwmna ropui tak lo thleng chu? Mihring nun leh ram hmabâk chu ța lo tak a ni. Chu âi maha pawu chu i nunna leh hma lam hun a buai nuaih chu a ni. Thil lo thleng turin a nghawng chu a nasat dâwn êm avang leh a tâwpna a nih dâwn avangin invênna a awm dâwn lo. Chuvângin thil awm dân diktak kan hre tur a ni.

A chhânna chu *Thupuan-a* Arsi êng tak Isuan a neih avangin Pathian hnênah lâwmthu awm rawh se. A thi tawh a, mahse tunah chuan chatuan atan a nung leh ta. Thihna ațanga kaihthawh tawh rêng rêng chu Ama kaihthawh vek an ni a, tun ațanga rei lo têt-ah hian ropui takin mi maktaduaih tam tak a kaitho dâwn a ni. Thihna chungchâng a zawhna awm thei rêng rêng chu a chhâng thei vek a. Dik tak chuan thihna kawngkhâr chahbi a keng reng a ni.

He thupui pawimawh tak mai kan zir lâi hian mak tih fê fê nei turah inngaiin, lo inring rawh.

NUNNA LEH THIHNA

1. ***Thupuan 1:18* hian Isua chu “Thi zet a, lo nungleh ta kha,” a ti. Enge a ken?**

Chhâna: “Thihna leh nunna chahbi.”

NOTE: Pathian hnênah lâwmthu awm rawh se! Thihna chungchânga thil hriat châkawm tak tak leh mak tak takte hi Isuan a chhâng thei vek a. Amah chauhin a chhân theih avangin thil hriat nân A thû kan en tur a ni. Hmun dangah chhâna rintlâk a awm lo.

2. ***Thupuan 1:5* hian eng tin nge Isua a koh?**

Chhâna: “Mithi zîng ata piang hmasa bera.”

NOTE: Thihna ata kaiythawh hmasak ber chu a ni lo. A thawhleleh hmâ khân mi engemaw zât thihna aţanga kaiythawh an awm. A pawimawhna leh a lârna aţanga teha ‘hmasa ber’ a ni. America President nupui pawh ‘First Lady’ an ti a. Nu hmasa ber tihna tak tak a ni lo; a dinhmun vânga ‘First Lady’ tih mai a ni.

3. ***Mihring ka nih angin Isua thawhlelehna kha engvânga ka tân hian pawimawh êm êm nge a nih? 1 Korin 15:20-22.***

Chhâna: “Krista-ah chuan tihnunin ka awm ang.”

NOTE: A thawhlelehna kha ka tân leh i tân a pawimawh; a chhan chu a thawhlelehna khan thawhlelehna dang zawng zawng hmâ a hruai avangin.

4. ***Engtin nge a tîrah Pathianin mihringte a siam? Genesis 2:7.***

Chhâna: “Lei ata vaivut a la a, mihring a siam a, a hnârah nunna thâw a thaw lût a.”

5. Pathian Lehkha thú angin mithîte chungah enge lo thleng? *Thuhriltu 12:7.*

Chhâna: “Vaivut chu a awm angin leiah a chang leh a, thlarau chu a petu Pathian hnênah a kîr leh a ni.”

NOTE: Thihnaah hian thil pahnih a awm: Taksa chu vaivutah a kîr leh a, thlarau chu Pathian hnênah a kîr leh.

6. Thih veleha Pathian hnena kîr ‘thlarau’ kan tih hi enge ni? *Jakoba 2:26.*

Chhâna: Thâw

NOTE: Exhibit#1, Point 1, “Thlarau leh Thâw” en rawh.

7. Thilsiam laia Pathianin mihring hnâra nunna thâw a thâwk luh khân eng thil nge lo thleng? *Genesis 2:7.*

Chhâna: “Mihring chu minung a lo ni ta.”

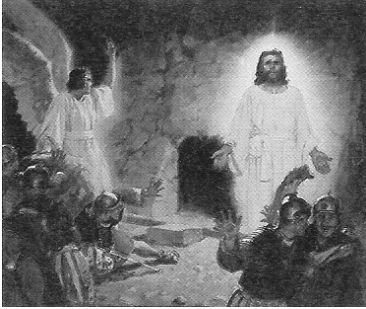
NOTE: Pathian chuan vaivut atangin mihring ruângâm dinin, mihring taksa a siam a. Tichuan taksa leh thâw chu inbelh bawmin mihring chu minung a lo ni ta a ni. Bible-in ‘minung’ (soul) tia a sawi chu: TAKSA + THÂW = MINUNG a ni. Nunga, thaw mêk chu ‘minung/mihring’ a ni. He chângah hian Bible chuan ‘minung’ tiin min sawi! Thil awmzia chu a hranin *thlarau* kan nei lo va, mi nung kan nihna tak hi (soul) chu a ni mai.

8. Thlarau chu a thi thei em? *Ezekiela 18:4, 20.*

Chhâna: “Thil sual titu (soul) apiang an thí ang.”

NOTE: Mak tak maiin Bible hian mi tam zâwk rin dân anga thlarau thi thei lo awm anga zirtîrna hi a sawi tlat lo. Sawi ahnêkin Bible chuan thlarau (mihring) chu rei lo tê chauh dam angin a sawi zâwk tlat mai.

KAN BEISEINA CHU THAWHLEHNA



9. **Mi an thih chuan an taksa chu vaivutah a kîr leh a, an thâw (thlarau) chu Pathian hnênah a kîr leh thîn. Nunna chu taka chu engtin nge a awm? Khawiah nge a kal? *Sâm 104:29, 30.***

Chhânna: Nunna (soul) emaw thlarau emaw chu khawiah mah a kal lo; a awm tawh lo ringawt mai a ni.

NOTE: Exhibit #1, Point 2, “Thlarau” tih en rawh.

10. **Isua leh Joba khân mithîte taksa awmna chu min hrilh a. Khawiah nge an awm? *Joba 21:32; Johana 5:28, 29.***

Chhânna: Thlânah

NOTE: Vânrarah emaw, hremhmunah emaw an awm lo; thlânah an awm zâwk a ni. Pentecost nî khân Petera chuan Davida chu Vânah a la lâwn lo, thlânah a la awm a ti (*Tirhkohte 2:29, 34*). Mahse Bible chuan Chiang takin Davida chu Pathian ramah chhandamin a la awm dâwn tih a sawi (*Hebrai 11:32*). Vânrarah Davida a la awm lohna chhan chu Pathian remruat dânah mithîte chuan Isua lo kal lehna an ngâk ang a, Ani chuan a kaitho vang (*Hebrai 11:39-40*).

11. **Mithîten thil an ngaihtuah thei em? *Sâm 146:4.***

Chhâna: Thei lo.

12. Mithîte chuan leia an hmangaihte thiltih lâi an hre thei em? *Joba 14:12,21.*

Chhâna: Thei lo.

NOTE: Hêng Bible chângte hian mithîte chungchâng chu a sawi fiah khawp mai:

Joba 7:9,10—Mithîte chu mahni in lamah haw lehin thlahrângah an chang thei lo.

Sâm 6:5—Mithîte chuan engmah an hre reng lo va, lâwmthu pawh an sawi thei lo.

Isaia 38:18,19—Mithîten thutak an zir thei lo.

Sâm 115:17—Mithîten Pathian an fak lo.

13. Mihring hian a thih hnûah amahah chuan engemaw hriat theihna a la nei em ni? *Thuhriltu 9:5, 6, 10.*

Chhâna: “Mithîte chuan engmah an hre lo.”

NOTE: “Mithîte chuan engmah an hre lo,” tih tluka chiang hian tawngkam dang chher chhuah ngaihna a awm lo a ni ber. He Bible châng hian ‘mithîte chuan an hmangaih lo va, an haw lo va, an îtsîk bawk hek lo’ a ti. Finna emaw, hriatna emaw pawh an nei lo. Hna an thawk lo va, ni hnuaia thil awmah hian inrawlhna an nei rêng rêng lo va, minung damte an be thei hek lo. Zirlaia kan kal zêl hmâin Exhibit#1, Point 3, “Thlarau leh Minung” tih kha uluk takin chhian hmasa rawh.

THIHNA ATANGA THAWHLEHNA

14. Eng tikah nge mi fel thi, tûna thlâna awm mêkte hi an thawhleh ang? *1 Thesalonika 4:15-17; 1 Korin 15:20, 23.*

Chhâna: Isua lo kal leh hunah.

15. Engtin nge Isuan thihna hi a sawi? *Johana 11:11-14.*

Chhâanna: “Kan thian Lazara chu a *muhîl* a ni.”

NOTE: Exhibit#2, Point 1 en rawh.

16. Tûnah hian mihringin thih theih lohna an nei em? *1 Timothea 6:15, 16.*

Chhâanna: Nei lo.

NOTE: Mihring chu thi thei, thi tûr a ni (*Joba 4:17*). Pathian chauhin thih theih lohna a nei.

17. Eng tikah nge Pathian mîte chuan thih theih lohna an neih ang? *1 Korin 15:51-55.*

Chhâanna: Isua lo kal huna kaihthawh an nih hunah.

NOTE: Isua chuan a mîte chu a lo kal leh huna tihdanglam an nih rualin thih theih lohna a pê ang. Chumi hmâ chuan Pathian chauhin thih theih lohna a nei. Thih theih lohna chu thihnain an chungah thuneiha a nei lo tihna a ni (*Luka 20:35, 36*). Mihringin thlarau thi thei lo kan nei anga ngaihdân lo awm, tunlai mithî vuinaa kan sawi fo thîn hi Bible zirtîrna nêna a inkalh a. Hei hi Bible zirtîr dân a nih loh miau avangin Bible-ah tanchhan tûr rêng rêng a awm lo. Thlarau thi thei lo nei reng tawha inrinna hi Setana'n Isua thutiam lâwmawm tak, thawhleha huna thi theih lohna pêk a tiam engmah lova chanfîr tûra rem a ruat a ni.

18. Pathian mîte chuan tûnah han thi theihna lohna chu an la nei lo va, mahse chatuan nunna chu an nei tawh a ni lo'm ni? *1 Johana 5:12; Johana 6:54.*

Chhâanna: Nei e—mahse thu delhkih nêna nei an ni.

NOTE: Exhibit#2, Point 2 en rawh.



Kan hmangaih kal tâte chu an lo tholeh ang tih Isua'n min tiâm.

THIHNA CHUNGCHÂNGA SETANA BUMNA

19. Eden Huanah khân Setana'n thihna chungchângah eng dâwt thù nge Evi a hrilh? *Genesis 3:4.*

Chhâna: “In thi lo tawp ang.”

NOTE: Pathian thu kalh chiahin Setana chuan thihna hi intihderna thil mai mai angin a sawi a. Evi hnêna a sawi pawh, “Awih lo mah ula in thi miah lo vang,” tih a ni.

20. Engvângin nge Setana hian mithîte hi an la nung reng a, an la biak pawh theih reng tih hi mipui hian ring se a duh êm êm? *Thupuan 16:14; 2 Thesalonika 2:9; Thupuan 13:13, 14.*

Chhâna: A tirkohhte chu mithi thlarau anga inlârin mi an bum thei ang.

NOTE: Setana chuan mîte hian mithîte hi a biak pawh theih angin ring se a duh avangin a tirkohhte chu mi bum nâna mithî thlarau anga inlâr thîn turin a tîr a. He a bumna fîng tak mai hian thlante chauh lo chu a bum vek dâwn a ni (*Matthaia 24:24*). Vântirkohh sualte chuan ‘leia lalte chu an bum a,’ tih kha en teh (*Thupuan 16:13, 14*).

21. ***Thupuan-ah hian Kristian sakhuana lo tlu ta chu Babulon tiin a ko va. A tlûkna chhan bera Pathianin a sawi kha enge? Thupuan 18:2, 4, 5.***

Chhâna: “Babulon chu a tlâwm ta... ramhuaite leh thlarau sualte chênna hmun a ni.”

NOTE: Kristian lalram chu Setana'n a bumna pakhat, mithîte hi an la nung reng (thlarau thi thei lo an neih avangin) tih hmanga kohhranah kua a hreuh theih avangin a tlâwm ta a. Setana palaite chu mithî thlarau angin an inlâr a, ropui taka awm tawh tlansate hnên ațanga kohhran tâna thuchah nei angin an insawi a. Chung dâwt thûte chuan lawm an hlawh lutuk ta mah mah a ni. Hei hian Setana chu mi bum theihna a pêk nasat lehzual avangin chutianga mithi biakna tawh phawt chu a hmang țang kai êm êm vek bawk. Chuvângin Paula'n chutiang bumna laka fimkhur a țûlzia a lo sawi fo pawh hi a mak lo (*1 Timothea 4:1, 2*).

22. ***Thupuan-in a sawi ang hian hêng Vântirhkoh sualte hian mithi thlarau anga inlârin lei lalte leh hruaitute lam an hawi a. Enge lo thleng ta? Thupuan 16:13, 13; 18:23.***

Chhâna: A. *Thupuan 18:23*–“I dawî hmangin hnamte chu hruai bo an ni a.”

B. *Thupuan 16:14*–“Pathian Engkimtithia indona ropuia indo tûrin a hruaikhâwm a.”

NOTE: Hêng Vântirhkoh, mithî tawhte thlarau nia insawiho hi thil tithei tak, khawvêl lalte rilru hneh a, an boral hlenna tur indona hnuhnung, Armageddon indonaa hruai khâwm tu tûrte chu an ni. Vânduaihlâk takin tunlai ram hruaitu tam tak chuan engemaw thutlûkna pawimawh an siam dâwnin hêng mi, mithîte hnên ațanga thuchah nei anga insawite hi an berâwn hmasa țhîn. He lei a han buai viau mai pawh hi a lo mak lo. Amah Setana ngei chu *signal* pe tura koh a ni tlat a lâwm.

FIAHNA PAWIMAWH

23. Khawi aṭang chauhin nge thihna chungchângah thu hriat ka tum ang? *Isaia 8:19,20.*

Chhâna: A. “Miin an Pathian chauh an berâwn tur a ni lo’ m ni?”

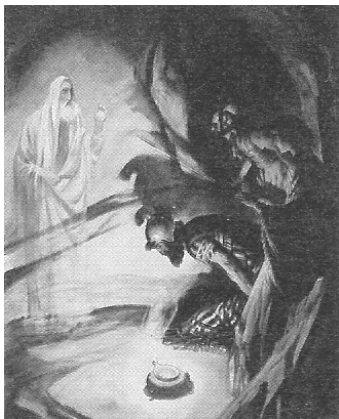
B. “Hê thû anga an sawi loh chuan anmahni-ah êng a awm lo a ni mai.”

NOTE: He Bible châng hian mithîte aiawha thu sawi intîte chu kan ngaithla tur a ni lo va, Pathian thu chauh kan en tur a ni tih a sawi. Kan hmangaih kal tâte aṭanga thuchah niawm tak tak kan dawnte hi anmahni hnên aṭang tak tak a ni lo va, Setana hnathawh mai mai a ni.

24. *Thupuan* chuan Pathian thu awihtuten a lalram an lût ang a ti a. Tute nge lût ve lo tûrte chu? *Thupuan 22:15.*

Chhâna: “Pâwn lamah chuan ui te, dawthiam te, nawhchizuar te, tualthah hmang te leh milembiate an awm ang.”

NOTE: Mithî thlarau betute chu Vân kawngka hawnsak an ni dâwn lo. Mosia hun lâi pheï kha chuan chutiang mîte chu lunga denhlum tur an ni (*Leviticus 20:6; 20:27*).



25. Dawthiamte hian mithîte be theiin an insawi fo thîn a. Bible chuan hêng mîte thiltih hi tisa hnathawh, Vânram kâi lohna thamah a ngâi a. Engtin nge ka tih ve ang? *Galatia 5:19-21; Efesi 5:11.*

Chhâna: “Thim thiltih sâwt lovah chuan inhnâm hnawih lovin ka timualpho zâwk ang.”

NOTE: Dawithiamna lam hawi tawh phawt chu a hlat thei ang berin ka kalsan ang. Mithîte nêna inzawmna lam hawi rêng rêng hi chu Setana hnathawh vek an ni.

26. *Thupuan-ah hian enga ti nge LALPAA thîte chu châwl hahdam anga a sawi? Thupuan 14:13.*

Chhâna: “An thawhrimna ata an châwl tawh ang.”

NOTE: Han en la, zâwlnei hian an hnathawhte chu Vânramah an sawn a ti lo. An hnathawh chu an zo tawh. *Thuhriltu 9:10* hian Chiang takin thih hnua hnathawh a awm tawh lohna chhan chu thih hnua mihring kalna ‘thlânah’ tihur a awm loh vâng a ni. Mihring chu thawhleha ni a thlen hmâ loh chuan thlânah an awm reng ang.

27. *Thihna ânchhe râpthlâk zet mai hian a tâwpah enge a thlen? Thupuan 20:4.*

Chhâna: Meidilah a paih lût ang.

NOTE: Thihna chu meiah a tâwp ang. “An mit ata mittui zawng zawng a hrufai ang a; thihna awm leh thei tawh lo vang a, lungngaih te, ãah te, nat te pawh a awm leh tawh hek lo vang; thil hmasate chu a ral ta.” *Thupuan 21:4.*

28. *1 Thessolanika 4:16-18 a Isua lo kal lehna leh thawhleha chungchâng sawina thu ropui tak hi han en nawn leh la. Hêng thûten min hruaina tur hi châng 18-na hian enge a sawi?*

Chhâna: “Hêng thûte hian lo inthlamuan rawh u.”

NOTE: Heta Bible sawi duh hi mi tam tak rin anga thlarau thi thei lo, thih veleh thla nei anga Vânrama thlâwk chho lam a sawi lo. Pathian lehkhabu hian thihna hi Vânram kaina angah a ngâi lo va. Thihna hi thil nuam tak pawh a ni lo. Pathian lehkhathuin a thlîr ber

chu Isua lo kal lehna leh thawhlelehna thu a ni. A uar ber zâwk phei chu Amah Krista thawhlelehna thu lâwmawm tak hi a ni zâwk nghê nghê (*1 Korin 15:12-26*). A thawhleleh avangin amaha thîte zawng zawng pawh an tho leh vek ang. A va nuam dâwn êm!

29. Tunlai mîte hnênah hian eng ang Pathian thiltihtheihna sawi hleih theih loh nge tiam a nih? *Filipi 3:10*.

Chhâna: “A thawhlelehna thiltihtheihna.”

NOTE: Isua rin avanga lo boral tawh kan thiante leh kan hmangaihte kan han hmu leh tûr chu a nuam dâwn mang e. Dik takin Isua lo kal lehna chu Amah hmangaihtute leh a rawng lo bâwl thîntute tân chuan thil ropui tak a ni dâwn chiang mai. Pathian chu fakin awm rawh se! Thihna aţanga Isua kaithotu thiltihtheihna kha mi pêk a tiam a. Chutiang khawpa thiltihtheihna nasa neih mai theih chu engtin nge Kristiante hian an neih loh le? Dîl la i hmû ang.

30. Tuna i nunah khân hnehna i chan theih nân Isuan a thawhlelehna thiltihtheihna a pe phal che a. Chu chu i pawm dâwn em?

Chhâna: Pawm dâwn e.





PATHIANIN RORÊLNA

NÎ A RUAT FEL

Kum 3,500 zet kal tawh khân Aigupta khawchhak lam thlalêr pilril deuh maiah khuan Pathianin saltâng chhuak hlim mi maktaduaih hnih hnênah mihringte chhandam nâna a thil ruahman zawng zawng chu entîrna hmangin a lo hrilh vek mai tih hi i ring thei em?

A nih leh, kum 2,500 kal ta khân Pathianin Iran rama a zâwlnei saltâng hnênah inlârna hmangin rorêlna ni lo thleng tur chanchin a lo sawilâwk tawh tih hi i ring em?

Thupuan-ah hian kawng khatin tunlaia a kohhrante hi hriat theih an ni a, chu kohhran chuan khawvêl hnênah rorêlna ni lo thleng tur chu a puang dâwn tihte Pathianin a puang chhuak tih hi i awih em?

A awihawm lo viau em? A nia lâwm. Chu mai a ni lo, he thu hi a pawimawh êm avangin Isua pawh hian Chiang taka a sawi bâkah a thawiin a tlêm berah vawi 50 zet chu *Thupuan*-ah hian a sawi a ni. Hai der lui suh. Tun zirîaiah hian thih leh dam hril thei thu kan zir dâwn a. Bible thupui pawimawh tak tak, inzawmna nei vek leh sawifiah rual loh khawpa thu pawimawhte a khawih tel ang. A hrilhfiah nân pawh *Thupuan* bu pâwn lam kan en zauh zauh a ùl dâwn a ni. A bîkin *Thupuan*-a hrilhlâwkna tam tak inziahna *Daniela* bû kan en tam ang. *Daniela* leh *Thupuan* te hi an inhrilhfiah tawn

bawk. Kan thil zimaah Pathian Thlarau Thianghlimin min hruai rawh se.

BIAKBÛK—CHHANDAMNA ENTÏRTU

1. **Mosia hun lâi khan Pathianin a mîte chu sal an nihna ata Aigupta ram aţangin a chhuah zalên a. Thlalêrah hruai chhuakin chutah chuan thil hmuh theih, thil lem hmangin chhandam nâna a remruat dân chu a entÏr a. Chuta a hmanraw hman ţangkai ber chu enge ni? *Exodus 25:8*.**

Chhâna: “Biakbûk min saksak rawh se.”

NOTE: Biakbûk chu Pathianin a mîte a biak pawhna hmun leh hâlral thilhlân hlanna hmun, duh duh huna zâwn sawn theih a ni.

2. **Eng tin nge Mosia khan he biakbûk sak dân tur hi a hriat theih? *Exodus 25:40*.**

Chhâna: Pathianin entawn tûr a pê.

3. **Pathianin entawn tura a tih kha khawia mi nge? *Hebrai 9:23; cf 8:1-5*.**

Chhâna: Lei biakbûk kha Vâna mi entawna sak a ni.

NOTE: Biakbûk diktak chu Vânah a awm.

3

4. **Engvângin nge biakbûk chungchâng hriat thiam hi a pawimawh êm êm? *Sâm 77:13*.**

Chhâna: “Aw Pathian, i kawng chu biakbûkah a awm si a.”

NOTE: Mihringte chhandam nâna Pathian remruatna chu biakbûkh hian puan chhuah a ni.

LEI BIAKBÛK LEH RAWNGBÂWLNA KHA HAN SAWIFIAH TEH (Exhibit #1 en la).

**5. Isua a thih khân lei biakbûkah eng thil nge lo thleng?
*Marka 15:37, 38.***

Chhâнна: “Biakbûk puanzâr chu a chung lam aţangin a hnuai lam thleng a thlêr chhuak vek.”

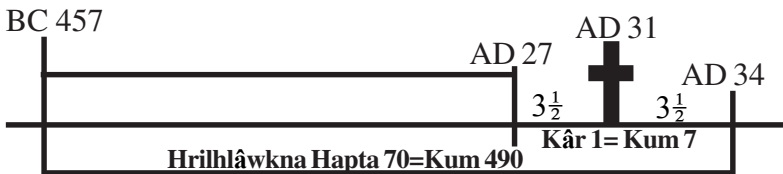
NOTE: Biakbûk puanzâr chu (kut phah ang vela chhah a ni a) hmuh theih loh kut hian a chung lam aţangin a hnuai lam thleng a rawn pawt thlêr ta kâwk mai a. Hmun Thianghlim Ber chu a lang ta huau mai a ni.

Puithiam lalber chauhin he Hmun Thianghlim Ber hi a hmu thîn a. Chu pawh chu kum khatah vawikhat, Tlanña Nî-ah chauh a ni. Isua a thih tâk avangin lei biakbûk rawngbawlna chu a lo tâwp ta a ni. Amah Isua chu inthawina dân (system) zawng zawngin an entîr, Kallhen Kût diktak chu a ni a (*1 Korin 5:7; Thupuan 5:6-14*), chu inthawina dân chu Isua thih hma zawng chauha hman tur a ni (*Galatia 3:16-19*). Khata tang chiah khan Vân biakbûkah Pathian mîte tâna rawngbawlna a lointan ve nghal a, lei biakbûk leh a rawngbawlna zawng zawng chu Pathianin a thaibo ta vek a ni (*Hebrai 8:1-5; 9:2*).

ISUA –KAN PUITHIAM LALBER

6. Vâna a lâwn hnûa Vân biakbûka kan puithiam ni tura rawng a han bâwl khân Isuan khawilâi tak khian nge hna a han thawh? *Thupuan 1:12,13.*

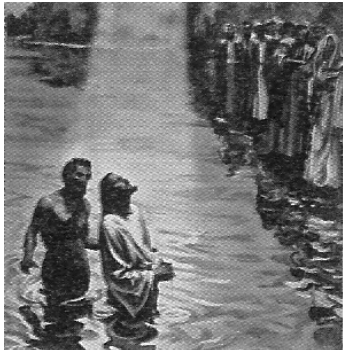
Chhâнна: “Khawnvâr pasarih zîngah chuan Mihring Fapa ang tak hi ka hmu a.”



NOTE: Kan puithiam ni tûrin Hmun Thianghlim, khawnvâr pasarih awmnaah rawngbâwlina a ãan.

Thu ðenkhat chu i han chhui nawn leh teh ang:

- A. Artexerxia-an Jerusalem tungding leh sa ðha leh tura thupêk a chhuah kum 457 BC Favâng aþanga chhiara Juda-te tâna hun ruat kum 490 belh chu AD 34 Favâng laiin a tâwp a.
- B. A hmasa lam kum 483 chuan Messia lo lan thleng a hawlh a. Hrilhlâwk a nih ang chiahin a lo thleng dik a ni. Isua chu AD 27 Favâng lâiin Thlarau Thianghlimin hriak a thih a, Messia (hriak thiha a lo ni ta a ni) (*Luka 3:1, 21, 22*). “A hun a thleng ta,” tia thu a hril khân he hrilhlâwkna thlen dikna a ni tih a hria tih a lang (*Marka 1:14,15*).
- C. Isua chu hriak thih a nih aþanga kum thum leh a chanve, AD 31 Nipui, Kalhlen Kût laiin khenbeh a ni.
- D. Artexerxia-an thupêk a chhuah aþanga AD 27, Messia a lo lan thleng khân kum 483 a ni. Hemi hnu hian hrilhlâwknaa hapta khat, hapta 70 (Judate tana hun ruat kum 490) zinga pakhat chu a la bang a. Chumi hapta lai tak, AD 31 Nipui laiin (*Daniela 9:27*) Isua chu khenbeh a ni (*Daniela 9:26*). Isua chu hrilhlâwkna in a sawi ang chiah chiahin AD 27 aþanga kum thum leh a chanve Nipui laiin khenbeh a ni a. Tichuan ni sarh chanve, hapta chanve dâng a la awm a, chu chu kum AD 34-ah a tâwp ang. (Isua kha AD 27-ah hriak thih a ni).



**Kum AD 27-ah
Isua chu Hriakthih
a ni ta.**

JENTAILTE HNÊNA CHANCHIN THA HRIL

8. **Isuan a zirtîrte thuhiril tura a tirh khân khawiah nge kal tura a tih a, khawiah nge kal lo tura a tih? *Matthaia 10:5,6.***

Chhânna: A. “Jentail-te kawngah kal suh u.”

B. “Israel berâm bote hnênah kal zâwk rawh u.”

NOTE: A zirtîrte chu Jentail-te hnêna kal lo va, Israel fate hnênah chauh kal turin a tir a. A chhan chu: Judate tâna hun ruat AD 34 a la thlen loh vâng a ni. Ngaih pawimawh hmasak tur an ni tlat.

9. **Isua khenbeh hnu kum 3½, AD 34-ah Stefan-a chu den hlum a ni a, tihduhna a inñan ta bawk a. A hnu lamah zirtîrten eng thu nge Pathian hnam thlan Judate tâna hun ruat chu a tâwp tawh tih hriattîr nân an sawi? *Tirhkohte 13:46.***

Chhânna: “Pathian thu hi nangni hnêna hril hmasak tur rêng a ni; nimahsela, in hnar a, chatuan nun nei tlâk lova in inngaiha hnu chuan, hre rawh u, Jentail-te lam kan hawi ang.”

10. ***Matthaia 21:43-ah chuan Isuan Pathian ram chu Juda-te hnêna ațanga la bovin hnam dang a pe dâwn tih a sawi lâwk a. Eng hnam nge a sawi le? *Galatia 3:7,29; Rome 2:28, 29; 1 Petera 2:9.****

Chhânna: “A lang maia Juda mi nih chu Juda mi tak a ni lo va. . . .Abrahama fa diktakte chu ringtute hi an ni. . . .nangni hnam thlan, hnam thianghlim. . . puang tur in ni.”

NOTE: *Matthaia 21:43-a hnam thlan a tihte chu Thlarau lama Israel-te an ni (Galatia 6:15,16). Hnam tin zînga mi tu pawh, Isua bawihthe chu thlarau lama Pathian hnam thianghlim, hmânlai Israel fâte hnêna tiamsak tawh, an ni thei (1 Petera 2:9). Luka 21:24-ah chuan Isuan, “Jentail-te hun a tâwp hmâ zawng Jerusalem hi Jentail-te rah beh a ni ang,” a ti. Jentail-te hun chu LALPA lo kal leh*

thleng a ni (*Matthiaia 24:14*). Lei Jerusalem hi chu Pathianin khawpui atan a thlang leh tawh ngai lo vang. A khawpui ni tura a thlan chu Jerusalem thar a ni (*Thupuan 3:12*). *Thupuan* hrihlâwknate hian thlarau lam Israel-te tân awmze thûk tak a nei.

11. Isua kha Juda-te tâna hun ruat hnuhnung lam kum sariha a chanve, kum 3½ chauh a dam si a, eng tin nge *Daniela 9:27* leh *Hebrai 2:3*-a kum sarikh chhông atana thuthlung chu a nemngheh theih?

Chhâna: “Chhandamna; a tîra LALPAN a sawi hmasak kha, Amah hretuten kan hnênah an nem nghet a.”

NOTE: Kum 3½ chhôngin zirtîrten an nem nghet a ni.

12. Bible zirtute zawng zawng chu *Daniela 9* hrihlâwknain a sawi AD 27 chinah hi chuan an inlungrual deuh vek a. Mahse mi tam takin hetah hian hrihlâwknâ chu an duhtâwk a, a hnuhnung kum sarikh hi Isua lo kal hma lawka thleng chauh turah an ngai a. Bible hrihlâwknâ dang chu hetiang hian then hran an ni ngai lo. Pathian lehkhathu aţangin a chhan in hre thei em?

Chhâna: Thei lo.

Kum AD 34 khan Stefana chu denhlum a ni.



KHAWNGAIHNA HUN KUM SARIH LA AWMA RINNA

13. *Daniela 9:24-27* in a sawi kum sarih, nakina lo la thleng tûr anga sawi hi Bible-ah tanchhan tûr a awm lo va. Khawi aţanga he thurin hi lo chhuak nge? *Marka 7:13*.

Chhâna: “In pipute thurochhiah avangin Pathian thu chu engmah tithei lovah in siam a nih hi.”

NOTE: *Daniela 9* hrilhlâwknaa hapta hnuhnung, kum sarih hi nakina lo la thleng chauh tura ngaihdân hi mihring phuahchawp a ni tih hria la, mak i ti viau maithei. History-ah Chiang taka hmuh theih a ni a, fiah mai theih pawh a ni. Kum 1500 chho vêl khân siamţhatute chuan *Daniela* leh *Thupuan* an zirna aţangin pope chu sakawlh a ni an ti a. Hei hian Catholic kohhran chu a dêng na khawp mai. Tichuan a bei lêt turin thurin dang an vawrh lâa a. Chûng zînga pakhat chu *Futurism* an tih, kum zabi 16-naa Jesuit mithiam Francisco Ribera* duan chhuah a ni. Kum zabi 19-na lai hawl vêl khân Ribera ngaihdân chu siam danglam hret a ni a, tunlaia *Daniela* leh *Thupuan* zirna aţana hman tlanglâwn tak a lo ni ta a ni.

Tûnlai *futurism* ringtute chuan *Thupuan*-a hrilhlâwknaate hi a tûr lam bung lí tih loh hi chu khawvêl tâwp dâwn tţêpa lo thleng chauh turah an ngâi a. Sakawlh chu mi pakhat thilti thei deuh, Juda-hovin an zui dûl dûl tûr leh, Jerusalem din thar a, Kristian sakhua tihbo tumtu tûrah an ngâi baw. Chu sakawlh chuan kohhran a tiduhdah ang a, khawvêl hi kum $3\frac{1}{2}$ a awp ang an ti. *Futurism* lo chhuah dân hi tam tak chuan hria se mak an ti ve ngawt ang.

Futurism ţantute chuan hrilhlâwkna dâna ni khatin kum khat a tluk (*Ezekiela 4:6*) tih hi an hnâwl a. *Daniela* leh *Thupuan*-a kum $3\frac{1}{2}$ te, thla 42 te, ni 1260 tihte hi kum $3\frac{1}{2}$ chiah chiah ni tura ngaiin nakina lo la thleng turah an dah baw. Mahse Pathian hrilhlâwkna dânah chuan kum $3\frac{1}{2}$, thla 42 leh ni 1260 chu kum 1260 tihna niin chu chu Catholic-in ringtute a tihduhdah hun AD 538 aţanga AD 1798 inkâr kha a ni (Hei hi chipchiar zâwkin kan la zir ang).

Daniela 9-a hapta hnuhnung ber, kum sarih entfirtu sawn a nih thu hi Bible-ah hmuh tur a awm lo. Khâng kum sarihthe kha chu AD 34 khân an ral vek tawh. Mak ve tak chu *fururism* ringtute hian AD 31-a Isua khenbeh a nih thu hi chu an ring ve tho va, mahse an hapta vâkvai thurin erawh chu zu bânsan duh chuang hauh lo va!

Thil pawl tak chu *fururism*-in mipui rilru a hruai pêng tlat mai leh miin a sakawlh tak tak zâwk an hai phah tlat mai hi a ni. Sakawlh chhinchhiahna ka neih chuan ka boral dâwn ngei mai si a. Eng hi nge sakawlh chhinchhiahna chu ka hriat loh chuan chu chhinchhiahna chu ka nei ang a, ka boral dâwn tihna a ni. Zirlai 19-naah sakawlh chhinchhiahna chu kan zir ang.

* George Eldon Ladd, *The Blessed Hope*, pp. 37-40, 1956, Wm, Berdmans Publishing Co., Grand Rapids, Michigan.

PATHIANIN RORÊLNA HUN A RUAT

14. Eng tikah nge Vân biakbûk chu tlen fai hun chu ni dâwna Daniela'n a sawi? *Daniela 8:14*.

Chhâna: “Ni 2300 thlengin, chutah chuan biakbuk chu tlenfai a ni ang.”

NOTE: Daniela chuan ni 2,300 hnû-ah (hrilhlâwkna dânin kum 2,300) Vân biakbuk chu tlen fai a ni ang a ti. Rorêlna nê emaw, tlanna nê emaw chu ÷an a ni tihna a ni.

15. *Daniela 8,9* te hian kum 2,300 hrilhlâwkna hi an chai deuh ber a. He inlârna hi Persia, tuna Iran rama Daniela sala a tân laia Pathianin a hmuhtûr a ni. Juda-te tâna kum 490 dah hran pawh kha he hrilhlâwkna pêng khat hi a ni a. Hêng hun pahnih, kum 490 leh kum 2,300 te hi a ÷anna pawh a inang chiah a ni. Heta *Chart* kan han tarlan hian kum 2,300 hrilhlâwkna chu a entîr kim viau mai. He hrilhlâwkna ang hian eng tikah nge Vânah rorêlna ÷an a nih ang?

Chhâna: AD 1844

Jerusalem	Isua chu	Judate hnam	Ni =Kum 2,300	Vana Rorêl
dinhat	Hriakthih	thlan nihna a		Lawkna tan
AD 457	a ni ta	Isua thih	tawp	kum
	AD 27	AD 31	AD 34	AD 1844
			Kum 1810	
Judate tana hun pek kum 490				

NOTE: Vânah khian rorêlna chu kum 166 vêl lai an lo nei tawh a nih chu!

16. Vâna rorêlna tan a nih khân biakbûk khawi lâiah nge Johana'n Isua a han hmuh? Thupuan 11:15-19.

Chhâna: "A temple-ah chuan a awm a..."

NOTE: Zâwlnei chuan Isua chu Hmun Thianghlim Ber, Pathian Bâwm awmnaa a awm lâi a han hmu a ni.

PATHIAN MÎTEN RORÊLNA THÛ AN PUANG

17. Ni nhuhnunga Pathian kohhran chuan tunlai khawvêl mîte hnênah eng chanchin tha nge an hrih ang? Thupuan 14:6,7.

Chhâna: "A rorêlna hun a lo thlen tâk avangin Pathian chu hlau ula, chawimawi rawh u."

NOTE: Tunlaia Pathian kohhran chuan tûnah hian Vân rorêlna a kal mêk tih hi an hrih tur a ni. Kum 1844 khân tan a ni a, a tâwp hunah chuan sual vângah harsatna râpthlâk tak hi chatuanin a tâwp tawh ang. He thudik avang hian mi tinin Pathian chu an chawimawi tûr a ni.

18. Isua, Berâm Novin lallukhum a khum hunah mi engzâtin nge zawm ve ang? Thupuan 5:11.

Chhâna: "Sâng hmun sâng a, sâng hmun sâng."

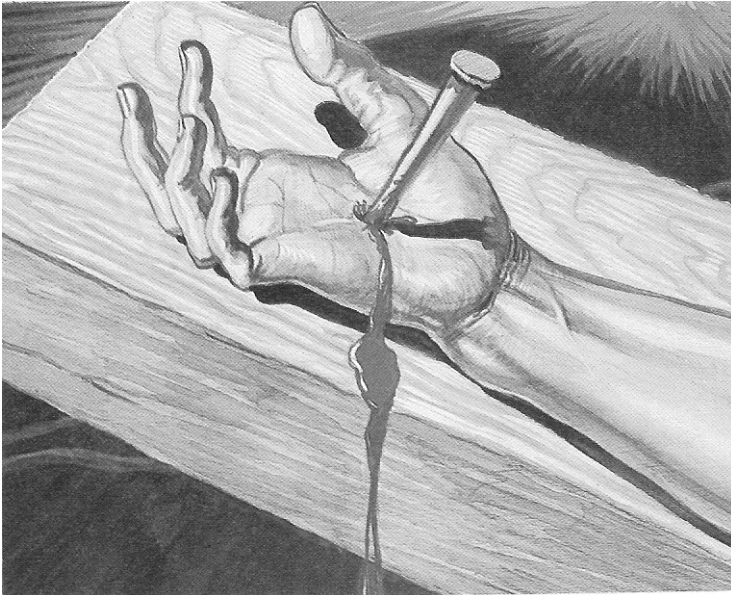
19. Isua inhlanna nêna inzawmna nei eng rilru khawih tak thû nge Daniela 9:26-ah hian inziak?

Chhâna: “Messia chu tihtâwp a ni ang, Amâ tân erawh ni lovin.”

NOTE: Rilru a khawih viau lo maw! Isua a thih khân Amâ tâna thî a ni lo. Kan tân a thî a, chu chu kan hriat thiam phâk rual loha min hmangaih vâng a ni.

20. Isuan kan tân a nun a pêk avanga min dîl lêt ve chhun chu min hmangaihtu Pa ang leh Thian anga kan lo pawm ve a, a lalram tharah min hruai luh theih nâna Amâ anpuia insiamtîr chauh hi a ni. Chhandamtu duhawm tak leh lal ngainatawm tak chu a va ni êm! Tunah hian i pawm tih thu chu i sawi hun a nghâk reng che a, tichuan a Nunna Bû-ah i hming a ziak lût thei ang. Chu chu i ti dâwn em?

Chhâna: Dâwn e.



Isua chu kan tan khenbeh a ni

ZIRLAI 15-NA



THUPUAN-IN PATHIAN RORÊLNA A PUANG

Zirlai hmasa lamah khân rorêlna chu Vânah a intan tawh tih kan hmu a. Rorêlna han tih chuan rilru-ah zawhna a lo lût nghal mai awm e. Tute chungchâng nge rêl tûr? A fiahna a awm em? Ka insawi thiam vak dâwn nge? Vâh khian dân angin min pui ang em? Tu nge Setana chungchâng chu rêl fel ang? Engvângin nge Pathianin rorêl a mamawh kher? Mi tin awm dân tur chu a hre nghâl vek lo vem ni? Ka nungchang en hian chu rorêlna thiam chan theihna dân chhe tê tal chu ka nei em?

Rorêlna hi Pathian thil ruahman zînga a pawimawh ber pakhat, a pawimawh êm avanga mi thenkhat pheih chuan Pathian lehkhabu-ah hian vawi sangkhat lai chuang hiala an sawi a ni. Engpawhnise *Thupuan* hian a sawi ring ber a. He thupui kan sawi lâi hian Thlarau Thianghlimin min awmpui theuh rawh se.

PATHIAN HMÂA I CHUNGCHÂNG RÊLNA

1. **Bible sawi angin tute nge rorêlna hmachhawn ang? *2 Korin 5:10*.**

Chhâna: Kan vaiin

2. **Kan zirlaiin a sawi ang hian engtikah nge Vâh rorêlna chu tan a nih ang? *Daniela 8:14*.**

Chhâna: Kum 1844-ah.

NOTE: Rorêlna chu kum 1844-ah ãan a ni. Tichuan Vâna Tlanna Ni hmang turin Isua chu Hmun Thianghlim Berah a lût a. *Thupuan 11:19* hian he hun hi a rem chiah a. Vâna rorêlna ãan a nih dân pawh a sawi ve chiah a ni.

3. **Tute rorêltûte chu ni ang? *Sâm 50:6; Johana 5:22.***

Chhâna: “Krista ngei chu rorêltu a ni ang... “Pain rorêlna chu Fapa kutah a hlân tawh...”

NOTE: Rorêlnaah chuan Pâ chu a ãu ve naa hna pawimawh zawng zawng chu Krista kutah a dah vek. Kan ãian ãa ber maiin kan chungchâng a rêl dân a nia, a lâwmawm kher mai.

4. **Pâ leh Fapa chuan kan chungah eng rilru nge an put? *1 Timothea 2:3,4; Johana 16:27.***

Chhâna: “Min chhandamtu... Mi zawng zawng chhandam a duh.”
“Pa ngei chuan a hmangaih che u.”

Rorêlna hi hmun thumah a ãen theih a. Uluk deuhin ilo en teh ang.

ËHEN KHATNA—RORÊL LÂWKNA

5. **Tuna Vâna rorêlna hmasa ber kal mêkah khian tu nge Pathian hmâ-ah ding ang? *1 Petera 4:17.***

Chhâna: “Rorêlna chu Pathian chhûngte-ah ãan tûr a ni.”

NOTE: Pathian chhûngte chu a kohhrante hi an ni (*1 Timothea 3:15*). Tuna rorêlna kal mêkah hi chuan Isua zuitu intite chungchâng rêl a ni a. He rorêlna hmasa berah hi chuan misualte chungchâng rêl a la ni lo. He rorêlna hian tute nge ringtu dik ni a, tute hi nge a dik lo tih a thliar dân a ni.

6. **Mi felte aiawha ding tur chu tu nge? *1 Johana 2:1; Hebrai 9:24; 7:25.***

Chhâna: “Min sawipuitu kan nei . . . Krista, mi fel chu.”

NOTE: Kan chung a rorêltu tur min sawi puitu a han ni leh tur hi awih a harsa deuh mai thei. Mahse Bible-ah a chiang (*Hebrai 2:17,18*), Amah chu a rinawmin zah a ngai thei. Min sawipuitu atân chuan duhthusâm a ni. Kan tâna a nun petu chu Vânamah kan ai awhin a ding leh dâwn a nih chu.

7. **Rorêlnaah chuan nge thil nge ngaihtuah tûr? *Thuhriltu 12:13,14.***

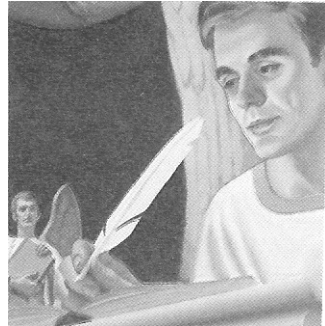
Chhâna: Kan thiltih engkim, a rûka kan tihte nêl lam, a ða nge ða lo LALPAN a la rêl vek dâwn.

8. **Pathian chuan eng tehna hmangin nge ro a rêl dâwn? *Jakoba 2:10-12.***

Chhâna: “Zalêna dân hmanga rêlsak an ni ang.”

NOTE: Thusawm pêk hi Vânamah rorêlnaah Pathianin ro a rêlna tur chu a ni. Zirlai 11-naa Exhibit#1-ah chuan thusawm pêk hi Pathian nungchang ziah chhuahna a ni tih kan hmu.

**Vântirhkohten kan chanchin an
chhinchhiah zel ðin**



PATHIAN RECORD BU ROPUIE CHU

9. **Khawiah nge Pathianin kan chanchin hi a chhinchhiah? *Thupuan 20:12.***

Chhâna: “Mithîte chu lehkhawia an chanchin inziak ang zêla rêlsak tûr an ni.”

NOTE: *Thupuan 20:12* hian rorêlna vawihnihna chungchâng sawi mah se he lehkhabu hi rorêlna hmasaa mîte chanchin sawina ang a ni (*Daniela 7:10*). He lehkhabua thil chhinchhiah rêng rêng chu a dikin a kimchang hlê a. Rilru leh mihring thil tumte thlengin a chuang vek a ni. He rorêlna *court* hi chuan a rêl dik viau ang. Hêng lehkhabu chanchin hriat nân hian Exhibit#1 en rawh.

10. Tu nge min hêktu tûr chu? *Zekaria 3:1, 2.*

Chhâna: Setana

NOTE: Setana, unaute hêktu (*Thupuan 12:10*), Mosia ruang chungchanga Mikaela hnialtu (*Juda 9*) leh nasa taka Joba hêktu (*Joba 1, 2*) chu kan hmêlma, min hêktu chu a ni.

11. Vâna rorêlna kalpui a nih lâia khawvêl lo awm dân tûr hi eng tin nge *Thupuan* hian a lo sawi lâwk? *Thupuan 11:18, 19.*

Chhâna: “Hnamte chu an thinur a... lei tichhetute chu an tiboral ang.”

NOTE: A dik. Hnamte chu an thinur a. Boruak bawlhhlawh leh hnawmhnawk bâkah râlthuum hlauhawm pui puiin mihringte hian lei hi an tichhe mêk a ni.

12. Pathianin ka chanchin leh ka nungchang hre turin lehkhabu emaw, rorêlna *court* emaw a mamawh em? Ka chanchin hi a hre lâwk vek dâwn law'm ni? *1 Lalte 8:39; Johana 3:18; 2 Timothea 2:19.*

Chhâna: “Nangin mihring fâte thinlung chu i hre si a.”

13. Tûna rorêlna kal mêkah hian (*Daniela 7:9,10*) Pathian chuan a mamawh ve hauh lo va, tû tâna hlâwkna tûr nge ni ang? *Thupuan 3:5.*

Chhâna: “A hming chu a Vântirhkohte hmâ-ah ka puang ang.”

NOTE: Pathian chuan engkim a hria; Vântirhkohte erawhin an hre ve vek lo. Tuna rorêlna ațang hian kimchang takin Pathian rorêlna dikzia an hriat phah ang a, an lungawi ang. Pathian chuan a thutlûkna chu mi zawng zawngin Amah Pathian nge an thlan Setana tih thû-ah duhthlanna an siam tih Vântirhkohten an hriat chian hmâ chu a puang mai lo. Chumi hnû-ah chuan tuman țanna thlâk theih a ni tawh lo vang (*Thupuan 22:11,12*). Hei hi thupêk ni tawh lovin *Thupuan* pangngai ang a ni tawh ang. Mi zawng zawngin duh an thlang fel tawh a. Khawngaihna kawng hawn leh pawh nise awmzia a nei tawh lo.

THEN HNIHNA—KUM 1,000 RORÊL

14. Eng tikah nge misualte chungchâng chu rêl a nih ang?

Thupuan 20:4.

Chhâna: “Nunna pêk an ni a . . . Krista nêk kum sâng khat rorêlin an awm a.”

NOTE: Misualte chu *Thupuan 20*-naa sawi ang hian kum sang rorêl laia rêlsak an ni ang. Hei hi rorêl vawihnihna a ni.

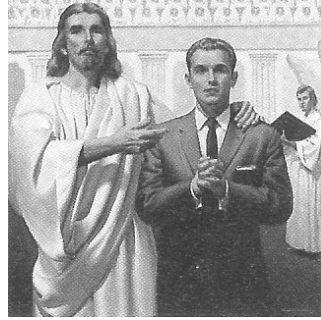
15. Misualte leh Setana chung rorêlna chu tute nge lo pui ang? 1 Korin 6:2,3.

Chhâna: “Mi thianghlimten khawvêl hi an rêlsak ang a . . . Vântirhkohte chungthu pawh kan rêl ang.”

16. I ngaihdânin, misualte chung rorêlna chu tute tân nge ni ang? A nih leh, kum sâng rorêlnaa tel loho chu boral tur an ni tih hriat sa a ni a. Engvânga hetia misualte chung rorêl hi tûl kher nge a nih?

Chhâna: Mi felte tân a ni.

NOTE: He rorêlna hi mi felte tân a hlâwk dâwn a ni. Mifelten Kristian emaw an tih tam tak an boral ang. Misual chanchin ziahna record an en a, an thil hriat duhte an zawh vek hnû-ah an Pathian rorêl dân chungchânga an rinhlelhna zawng zawng a bo tawh ang a. Mi boralte chuan Pathian hmangaihna nasa tak chu an hnar tih hriat a ni tawh ang.



Kan chungchâng rêltu Isua chu kan Ƨhian a ni bawk

ƧHEN THUMNA—KUM 1,000 RORÊL HNÛA RORÊLNA

17. **Matthaia 25:31-46** hian rorêl vawithumna, mifel leh misualten nungdama Pathian an hmuhna hun, lâwmman nge an dawn dâwn hremna tih an hriat vê vêna hun chu a sawi a. Hemi hunah hian mi lâwmman dawn chhan leh hremna dawngtuten hremna an dawn chhan chu Chiang taka hrilhfiah a ni ang. I ngaihdânin a) He rorêlna hi Isua lo kal vawihnihnaah nge kum sâng rorêl zawha lo thleng tur? b) Tute tân he rorêlna hi kal pui a nih?

Chhâna: a) Kum sâng rorêl zawhah.

b) Setana leh a tirhkoh sualte.

NOTE: Hei hi kum sâng rorêl zawha thleng tur a ni. A chhan chu khawvêl chanchinah hemi Ƨum chauh hi mihring piang tawh zawng zawng dama an inhmuh theihna hun awm chhun a nih vâng a ni. A hun hi a rei dâwn lo va. An inhmuhna hmun hi

Khawpui Thianghlim chhûngah emaw, a pâwnah emaw a ni ang (*Thupuan 20: 11-15*). He rorêlna aţang hian misualte leh Setana leh Tîrhkohte meuh pawhin Pathian chu hmangaihna Pathian, ngilnei leh dik tak a ni tih an hre chhuak tawh dâwn a. A hmâ kha chuan zawhna tam tak an nei a, Pathian rorêlna dik pawh an ringhlel. Pathianin mi a tilui ngai lo va, a hmêlmate meuh pawh a nawr lui ngai lo. A fiahna chiang tak, zawh buai ngai tawh lo tur chu a pe mai a ni. Pathianin mi a hrem ngai lo va, a tiboral ngai lo tih ngaihdân neitute chuan Tuilêt leh Sodom khaw tihboral chanchinte kha ngaihtuah lêt rawh se.

Uluk takin rorêlna bung hrang hrang pathumte kha thlîr nawn leh rawh. (Exhibit#2 en la).

18. Pathianin rorêlnaa lâwmman dawng tûr leh hremna tâwk tûrte a puanin a thutlûkna chu a hmunah a siam nghâl mai nge, Vântîrhkohte leh mi thianghlimte chu a thil hriatsa a nem nghehtîr? *Thupuan 15:3,4; Rome 2:5; 1 Korin 4:5.*

Chhâna: “I rorêlna chu tihlan a ni.”

NOTE: Vâna tlansate chuan chiang takin engvângin nge mi zawng zawngin Pathian chu dik leh fel anga an ngaih an hmu ang: ‘A rorêlna chu târlan a ni,’ emaw, New English Bible-in a sawi ang hian, “I thiltih dân dik chu lantîr a ni.” Pathian chuan mi tinte chu an dinna a hre chiang vek a. Chhandamte hming pawh Nunna Bû-ah a nei daih tawh (*Thupuan 13:8; 17:8*). Mahse سوالنا helna avang harsatna lo awm chin fel nân rei tak a lo hmuh tawh chu mihringte leh Vântîrhkohten an hmuh ve theih hun hi dawhthei takin a nghâk a ni. Chu rorêlnaah chuan mi tinte chu an chanchin engkim hriat a ni ang a. A chiang lutuk a, hnial ngaihna a awm lo (*Isaia 3:10,11*).

TÛNA CHHANDAM NIH INHRIATNA

19. Rorêlnaah Pathian chu ka hmachhawn dâwn ngei mai si a, tûnah hian chhandam nih inhriatna ka nei thei em? *Daniela 7:22; Isaia 3:10.*

Chhâna: “Rorêlna chu chungnungbera mi thianghlimte hnênah pêk a ni a.”

“Mifel hnênah chuan, ‘A thil tih rah a la seng dâwn si’ tih hrilh rawh u.”

NOTE: Pathian chuan Amah hmangaih a, diktaka zuitu zawng zawngte chanchin chu duhsak takin a sawi a. ‘Mi thianghlim’ tiin a ko nghê nghê. Chhandam nih inhriatna chungchang sawmhnih lai a awm. Exhibit#3 en rawh.

20. Sualna chu kan han puan hian ngaihdam a ni a. Engtik ațangin nge Pathian chhinchhiahna bu ațangin nuai reh a nih? *Tirhkohte 3:19, 20.*

Chhâna: “Chuvângin in sualte thaibo a nih theih nân sim ula, hawikîr leh rawh u... Krista... pawh kha a rawn tîr ngei ang.”

NOTE: Pathianin sual thup tît têt a ngaidam dâwn lo. Lehkhabua sualna chhinchhiah zawng zawng chu a tâwp thlengin a awm ang a, tichuan mi zawng zawngin eng lai pawhin chu chhinchhiahna bu chu an en thei ang. Engmah zêp a awm dâwn lo. Pathian chuan a mîte-ah hian a Fapa Vîn biakbûk rawngbâwlna hmanga a anpui siam a tum leh a. Chhinchhiahna bu chuan a entute zawng zawng hnênah Pathianin chutiang siam tur chuan thilmak a ti a ni tih an hre thei ang. A mîte chu Amah ang an lo ni ta si a.

PATHIAN MÎTEN HRILHLÂWKNA AN ZIRTÎR

ƛUM 1840 bawt chho tîr lam khân khawvêl pum puiah *Daniela* leh *Thupuan-a* hrilhhlâwkna hi miin an zir nasa hlê. A bîkin *Daniela* bung 8 leh bung 9-a kum 2300 hrilhhlâwkna hi an zir nasa khawp

mai. A hun (1844) chu an sawi dik a, mahse thil lo thleng tur erawh an sawi dik lo. Kum 1844 chu Vâna rorêlna ințanna a nih an hre lo va, Isua lo kal lehna niin an ngâi a ni.

Isua chu a lo kal ta si lo va, an beidawng ngei mai. *Thupuan 10*-ah hian he thil thleng tûr hi Pathianin Johana hnênah a lo hrilh diam tawh a. Pathianin Johana chu lehkhabu châr phui tlat *Daniela* bu, tuna hawn tawh, chu ei turin a ti a. Isua a lo kal tâk si loh avanga an beidawngna ang mai khân Johana kê-ah chuan a thlum êm êm a, a pumah a kha leh hlê si.

Thupuan 10:1-3; 1:13-15 leh *Daniela 10:5,6* kan khaikhin chuan hêng chângte hian Vâna mi pakhat chanchin an sawi tih kan hmu thei. He minung pakhat hian Daniela chu khawvêl hun tâwp thlenga a lehkhabu chu châr tlat turin a hrilh a. Chu minung vêk chu Johana hnênah chuan hrilhlâwkna nêl lo kalin, chu lehkhabu chu kum 1840 bâwr chho vêlah hawn a ni ang tih a rawn hrilh a. Pathian mîte kha an chhiarkawp chawhah chuan an tidik a, mahse thil lo thleng tur an sawi dik lo thung.

**Pathian rorêlna chu,
leiah ni lovin Vânah
țan a ni**



21. Vâna minung chuan beidawngna râpthlâk tak hnua kohhrante tihtur enge a sawi? *Thupuan 10:11*.

Chhânna: “Mipui tam tak hmâ-ah leh hnam te, țawng te leh lalte hmâ-ah i puang leh tûr a ni.”

NOTE: Pathian chuan a mîte chu khawvêl pum puia hrilhlâwkna thutak puang turin thû a pê a. Zirlai 23-naah Tâwtawrâwt pasarih

chungchâng kan zir dâwn a. Chutah chuan *Thupuan 10*-a ni leh thla a sawite hi kum 1840 chho an ni tih a lang ang. Hei hi a chhan chu Tawtawrâwt parukna leh pasarihna inkâra lo thleng a nih vâng a ni. *Daniela 12:4-9* a ‘Tâwpna Hun’ a tih hi kum 1260 (hun khat, hunte leh hun chanve) chhûnga Catholic kohhranin mi a tihduhdahna hun (AD 538–1798 inkâr) lo tâwp ta kha a ni a. Chuvângin *Daniela* bû chu kum 1798, hun hnuhnung inţan kum hma lam kha chuan hawn chí a lo ni lo.

22. *Thupuan 10*-a Vântirhkohin Johana a hrilh ang khân ‘chatuan chanchin ƣa’ pêng pakhat atân Pathian kohhran chuan tunlai hian eng thu nge a hril ang? *Thupuan 14:6,7.*

Chhâna: “A rorêl hun chu a lo thlen tâk avangin Pathian chu hlau ula, chawimawi rawh u.”

NOTE: Kohhran hian a duh duh zirtîrin chu chu chanchin ƣa tih theihna a nei lo. Pathian thupêk chu kohhran chuan chanchin ƣa a puannaah thutak ropui, Vânrama rorêlna kal pui mêk chanchin khi hril tel rawh se tih hi a ni. Kohhran hna lian ber chu khawvêl hnêna Pathian nungchang mâwi tak, hmangaihnaa khat a nih thu hril hi a ni bawk.

PATHIAN RORÊLNA DIK LEH A TÂWPNA

23. *Thupuan* hian vawi engemaw zât mihringte leh Vântirhkohten hlim tak leh lâwm taka Pathian hnêna a rorêl dik avanga lâwmthu an hril tûr thû hi a sawi lâwk fo mai a. Enge an han sawi chiah chu le? *Thupuan 19:2; Thupuan 15:3.*

Chhâna: “I rorêlna chu a dikin a fel e.”

24. A tâwpa lei leh Vân mi zawng zawngin Pathian dikna leh hmangaihna chungchâng an rilru dik tak an auchhuah pui tûr thû kha enge ni? *Filipi 2:10,11.*

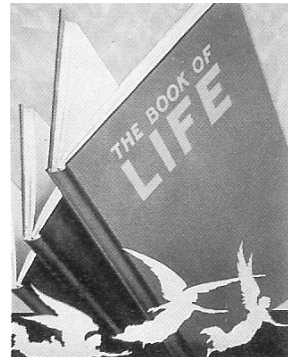
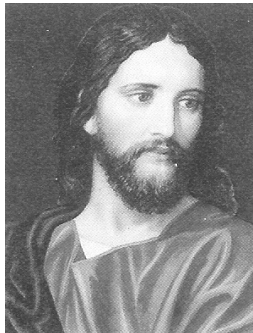
Chhâna: “Khûp tin an thingthî a... ɣawng tin rengin Krista chu
LAL a ni tih an puang ang.”

NOTE: Mihring piang tawh zawng zawngin kum sâng rorêl zawhah Pathian chu a hmaichhanah an hmu ang a. Tumah tihluh an ni dâwn lo. A tâwpah chuan lei Vâna awm zawng zawngin (Setana leh tirhkohte pawh telin) kûnin Isua hmâ-ah ‘Isua chu a dik famkim a, mi tinin an duhthlan ang zêl an hmû’ tih an puang ang. Misual boral tûrte pawh sual kawng an zawh luih tlat avanga boral tur an ni tih entîr an ni ang a. Vânram chu an tân hremna ang a ni. Lût ve ta ringawt pawh nise nuam an tichuang lo vang.

Mi felte chu Isua hmêl anga lantîr an ni a. Setana meuh pawhin Isua ngaihdam theihna chu a ringhlel lo; mahse chu sualna pa chuan Pathianin Amâ anpuiin mihringte hi a din thar leh thei a ni tih chu a ring thei ngai lo va. Mahse tlansate chu a hmâ-ah chuan Pathianin a anpuia a siam theihzia fiah nân an ding hlawm a. Sual harsatna chin fel dân chungchâng leh Pathian nungchang thû-ah chuan tuman zawhna an zâwt tawh ngai lo vang. An zawhna tur zawng zawng chu chhân nghâl vek a ni.

**25. Isua chuan, “Ka fanu, ka fapa, i thinlung min pe rawh,”
tiin min sâwm mêk a. Thufingte 23:26. I hming chu Nunna
Bû-ah ziah luh a, kawl zui reng a duh a ni. Chu lâwmna
ropui tak chu i chantîr dâwn em?**

Chhâna: Dâwn e.



ZIRLAI 16-NA



BULṬAN THAR LEHNA RAM

Hmanlâi hla phuahtu pakhat chuan tihian hla a phuah a:
“Hmun mâwi tak leh nuam tak awm se ka ti,
Bul ṭan ṭat lehna ram an tih chu;
Ka thil tihsual leh lungngaihna zawng zawng,
Ka hrehawmna zawng zawngte,
Pawn chhe ianga ka hnâwl bo vang vang a,
Ka hâk tawh lohna hmun chu.”

Kan vai mai hian bulṭan ṭat leh theih ni se chanchin duhawm deuh zâwk nei tura insiam ṭat duh châng kan nei vek awm e. *Thupuan* Bû hian bul ṭan ṭat leh theihna hun remchang a awm thu a sawi nawn fo mai.

Entîrnân, *Thupuan 1:5* chuan Isuan kan sualte a silfai thu leh bul kan ṭan ṭat leh theih thu min hrilh a. *Thupuan 3:8* hian kan hmâ-ah nun thar kan neih leh theihna tur kawng a hawng bawk. *Thupuan 10:8-11* hian beidawnna râpṭhlak tak hnû-ah bul kan ṭan ṭa leh dâwn a ti a. *Thupuan 21:5* chuan Isuan engkim a siam thar ang tih a tiam.

Isuan hmangaih takin vântlâng min hriat pui theih tur hun serh, kan hun kal tawh kan phûm bo va, nun thara kan nun theihna tur a siam tih i hre tawh em? Khawvêl thil dang rêng rêngin he thil ropui takin lâwmna te, hlimna te, lungawina te, thlamuanna te leh hahdamna min pêk ang hi min pe thei lo va. A man lah chu chhiar sên chi lah a ni lo.

Isua chuan he thil awmze ril tak mai nei hi a lalram thara lût turte chuan an paltlang ngei ngei tûr a ni a ti a. Chu thil ropui tak chu *baptisma* hi a ni. He thil pawimawh tak mai hi Isuan eng tin nge a sawi ilo en teh ang u.

Isua'n hnam tin, chi tinte hi A hnên pan turin a ko theuh a ni.



ISUAN BAPTISMA CHAN TÛR THÛ A PÊ

1. Chanchin ða thupêk chu enge ni? *Matthaia 28:19*.

Chhânna: “.... Ram tinah kal ula, baptis rawh u.”

2. Baptisma hi eng tiang chiah pawimawh nge a nih? *Marka 16:16*.

Chhânna: “A ringa baptisma chang chu chhandam an ni ang a; a ring duh lo chu an boral ang.”

3. Tunlaia an inbaptis dân chu enge ni?

Chhânna:

- A. Hnim phûm (Taksa pum pui a zangthal zawnga hnim pil vek).

- B. Hma lam zawnga hnim phum (A bawkkhup zawnga taksa pum pui vawithum hnim phûm.
- C. Theh (Tuia theh thet thet).
- D. Inleih (Lu aţanga inleih huh)
- E. Chi emaw rose pâr emawa intheh.
- F. Hriak chulh.
- G. Uain-a inleih.
- H. Tui hman loh.
- I. Phone aţanga thusawi emaw, lehkha inthawn emaw
- J. Mihring nuna Thlarau Thianghlim
- K. Entîrna or a anpui.

4. Tunlai hian baptisma inchantîr dân chi hrang hrang 15 vêl a awm. Tĕnkhat chuan a changtu lamin tih takzeta an chan phawt chuan engtia tih pawh pawl lovin an ring a.

Bible-in hemi chungchâng hi engtin nge a sawi? Efesi 4:5.

Chhâna: “LALPA pakhat, rinna hmun khat, baptisma hmun khat.”

NOTE: Pathian chuan baptisma dik pakhat chiah a pawm. A dAng hi chu baptisma an tling tak tak lo.

5. Baptisma tih hi eng eng a awmzia?

Chhâna: Hnim phûm tihna.

NOTE: Baptis tih chu Grik tawng ‘baptizo’ aţanga lo kal, hnim phûm, chiah pil tihna a ni.

ISUA TIHDÂN ENTAWN TLÂK

6. Baptisma telin tu nge kawng engkima ka entawn tîr chu? 1 Petera 2:21.

Chhâna: Isua Krista.

7. Isua kha Johana khân eng tiangin nge a baptis? Marka 1:9-11.

Chhâna: Tui ah hnim phûmin a baptis.

NOTE: Johana khan Isua kha Jordân Lui kamah ni lovin, a lui ah tak a baptis tih kha khawngaih takin hre reng rawh. Isua kha ‘tui aţangin a lo chhuak’ tih kha hre leh la. Tui aţanga a lo chhuah chuan a kamah a ding mai mai lo tihna a ni. Kohhran zawng zawng deuhthaw hian Isua kha hnimphûm ngeia baptisma chang a nih an ring vek.

8. Johana’n Isua a lo baptis duh mai loh khân Isuan eng tin nge a tih? *Matthaia 3:13-15.*

Chhâna: “Felna kawng zawng zawng ka zawh hi a mâwi e.”

NOTE: Isuan baptisma chan a mamawh lo; mahse Johana hnênah chuan kan chang tur a ni a ti. Felna kawnga kan entawn atân baptisma a chan kha a tûl a. A baptisma chan kha a chang ve thei lote (entîrnan kraws chung a misual khenbeh ang kha) tân a ni bawk.

9. Engvângin nge Johana khân Aenon-ah kher baptisma a chantîr? *Johana 3:23.*

Chhâna: “Tui tam tak a awm avângin.”

NOTE: Hnim phûma baptisma inchantîr tur chuan tui tam tak a ngâi. Inthêh emaw, inthlawr emaw chuan bucket khat pawhin sipai rual tenâu deuh chu a baptis theih mai awm e.

10. Thênkhat chuan zirtîrte khan an tihdân an thlâk niin an sawi a. Isua zirtîr dân ni lova zirtîr an awm chuan Vântirhkohte meuh pawh engtin nge an awm dâwn tih Paula’n a sawi? *Galatia 1:11,12.*

Chhâna: “Ânhhe dawng an ni.”

NOTE: Paula sawi hi hriat sual tûr a awm lo. Isua zirtîrna tihdanglam tum reng reng chu mihring an ni emaw, Vântirhkoh an ni emaw, Vân aţanga hremna lo tla chu an tuar ngei ngei ang.

11. Isua Vân lâwn hnua tirhkoh hna thawktu Fillipa pawhin Ethiopia tangka vawngtu a baptis a. Eng *method* hmangin nge a baptis? *Tirhkohte 8:27-39*, a bîkin châng *38, 39*.

Chhâna: “Hnim phûm.”

NOTE: Fillipa chuan Isua baptisma chan dânin he sum vawngtu pawh hi a baptis a ni.

BAPTISMA CHAN A PAWIMAWH

12. Isua sawi dânin baptisma hi eng tiang taka pawimawh nge a nih? *Johana 3:5*.

Chhâna: “Mi chu tuiah leh thlarauvah a pianthar loh chuan Pathian ram a lût thei lo vang.”

NOTE: Isuan tuia baptisma chan hi chhandamna atan tûl hlêin a sawi. Thuthlung Tharah hian sawi fiah rual loh khawpa kraws pawimawhzia hi vawi 28 a inziak a. A lehlamah baptisma erawh chu vawi 100 chuang a inziak thung. Chuvângin tuman an ngainêp tur a ni lo. Mi a lo pianthar hian a lo danglam nasa ta êm êm a, chu thil inthlâk danglama chu a pawimawh êm avangin Isua chuan thil urhsun tak baptisma hmanga nemngheh tur a ni a ti. A pawimawhzia entîrnan Amah ngei pawhin baptisma a chang. Chuvângin a kohhrante tihtur pawimawh berte zingah pawh baptisma hi a telh zel a ni (*Matthaia 28:18-20*).

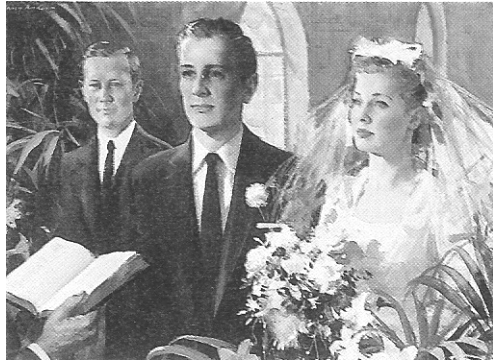
13. Isua khan hnim phum baptisma chauh a dân si a, khawi aţangin nge thil dang hi a lo chhuah? *Matthaia 15:9*.

Chhâna: “Mihring thupek an zirtîr avangin an mi biakna hi a thlâwn mai a ni.”

NOTE: Hruai suala awmten hêng baptisma chan dân dang hi Vân pawm puina tel hauh lovin an rawn chîng chhuak a ni. History aţanga Chiang tak chu Isua thih hnu kum za engemaw zât kha chu hnimphum

hlîrin an in-baptis thîn tih hi a ni. Europe hmanlai biak in tam takah chuan hnimphûma baptisma an inchantîrna thîn baptisma khur hman tawh ngai loh tam tak hmuh tur a la awm bawk. Italy rama in dingâwn hmingthang *Leaning Tower of Pisa*—ah pawh khuan chutianga hnimphûma baptisma inchantîrna tuikhur, fit 14 hawlh tlang, fit lî a thûk a awm. Baptisma chan dân dang rawn chhuahna chhan chu a awlsam vâng a ni ber. Chutiang chuan Pathian min pêk thil urhsûn tak mai chu mihringin a lo hnâwl ta a ni.

Baptisma channa leh inneihna hian chhungkaw inlaichinna thara mi kan nihzia a entir



14. Mi thenkhat chuan Pathianin baptisma a mamawh ber chu Thlarau Thianglim baptisma a ni an ti a. Chu chu a dik em? *Tirhkohte 10:44-48.*

Chhâna: Dik lo.

Bible zirtîrna ang chuan miin baptisma a chan hmam amahah hetiang thil hi a thleng tûr a ni.

- A. Isua zirtîrna zawng zawng zirtîr tur a ni a, a pawm vek bawk tur a ni. *Matthaia 28: 18-20.*
- B. A thinglung takin hêng zirtîrnate hi a pawm tûr a ni. *Marka 16:16.*
- C. A sual a sim tur a ni (Thupuan hian sim turin thu vawi sarikh min pe, *Thupuan 2:5,16,21,22; 3:3,19*) *Tirhkohte 2:38.*
- D. Sual a hawisan tûr a ni. *Rome 6:5,6; Matthaia 3:7,8.*
- E. A piangthar tûr a ni. *2 Korin 5:17; Johana 3:5.*

15. A pawimawh dân en hian nausênte pawh baptis ve mai tûr em ni?

Chhâna: Ni lo.

NOTE: Nausênte hian a chung a Pathian duhzâwngte khi an zawm ve theih loh avangin rawngbâwltu tumahin lo baptis ve ngawt theihna an nei lo. Sualna hi naupangin a hriat thiam a, mawhpur tham a nih hma, baptisma chang ve tham tawha hriat an nih hmâ chuan naupang chu suala ngaih a ni lo (*Johana 9:41; Jakoba 4:17*).

BAPTISMA LEH CHHANDAMNA

16. Nova hun lâia mîte kha lawngah khan lût se him (chhandam) mai tûr an ni. Tunlai hian lawng âiah Pathianin enge a dah? 1 Petera 3:20, 21.

Chhâna: “Chumi anpui baptisma chuan. . . Tunah a chhandam ta che u a ni.”

NOTE: Nova-te hunlaia lawngin chhandamna a entîr ang khân tûnlaia tui baptisma pawh hian chhandamna a entîr a. A khawi ve ve-ah pawh hian rilru/thinlung kha a dik hmasa tur a ni. Mahse Nova chhûngten an ring ringawt lo va, chhanhimna lawng chhûngah an lût ngei ang khân mi rilru dik, Bible zirtîrna hre thiam chuan baptisma chu a chang ngei tur a ni.

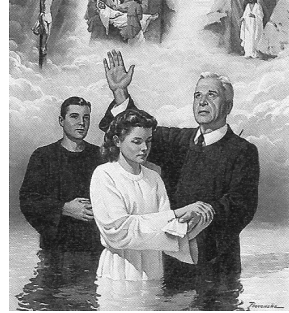
17. Baptisma hian inneihna ang deuhin Krista nen mi a inzawmtir a. Miin baptisma a chanin tu hming nge a put tâk? Galatia 3:27.

Chhâna: “Kristaa baptisma chang apiangte chu Krista chuan in inthuum ta a ni.”

NOTE: Baptisma kan chan hian hmeichhiaian a pasal hming a chhawm angin Krista hming chu kan pu ta a ni. Kristian tân chuan nupa ni tura inneih ngei a tûl ang hian baptisma chan ngei a tûl a. Awmze

neia innei tur emaw, baptisma chang tur emaw chuan hêng thil pahnih hi hmangaihna thûk tak aţanga lo chhuak an ni tur a ni. Baptisma chan duh loh chu hmeichhia, mahni pasalte hnam hming chhawm duh lo ang deuh a, Krista hming put duh loh ang a ni bawk.

**‘BAPTIZE’ awmzia chu
‘tuia hnimphûm’ tihna a ni.**



18. Tlansa te chu ‘Isua mo’ anga sawi an ni a. Thupuan-ah hian vawi engemaw zât sawi lan an ni. Hêng Krista zuitute chungchâng hi engtin nge Vântirkohin a sawi? Thupuan 21:9.

Chhâna: “Mo, Berâm No nupui chu ka hmuhtîr ang che.”

19. Mi thenkhatin a thawhlehna ni chawimawi nân Sunday an serh a. Isuan a thihna te, phûm a nih te leh a thawhlehna te chawimawi nân enge tise min tih? Rome 6:4-6.

Chhâna: Baptisma chan

NOTE: Chhandamna laipui chu Krista thihna te, thlâna phûm a nihna te, a thawhlehna te kha an ni (*1 Korin 15:3,4*). Hnim phûm ngeia baptisma chan hian hêng thil pathum hi a fun kim vek. Sual thihsanna a awm a. Tui thlânah kan inphûm a. Tui thlân aţang chuan chatuan nun nei turin kan tho leh bawk. He entîrna hi baptisma chan dân dangin a entîr thei rêng rêng lo. Kristian ringtu leh a nun hlui inkârah chuan thlân a awm avangin Pathian hnênah lâwmthu awm rawh se. Baptisma hi ka nunah chuan Krista thihna te, thlâna

phûm a nihna te leh a thawhlehma te tluka pawimawh a ni (*Johana 3:5*).

20. Chhandam turte chu Pathian kohhran member an ni tûr a ni tih hi Bible-ah hian a chiang khawp mai. *Tirhkohte 2:47*. Dân ang taka kohhran member ni tûrin eng serh leh sang nge tih tur? *1 Korin 12:13*.

Chhâna: “Thlarau thuhmunah chuan taksa pakhat ni tura baptis kan ni vek.”

NOTE: Baptisma hi dân anga miin Krista taksa a zawm theihna tûra thiltih ngei tûr chu a ni. A taksa chu kohhran hi a ni si a (*Kolosa 1:18*). Krista chuan baptisma hi a thlarau lam rama luh theihna tûra chhinchhiahna atân a siam a ni.

21. Baptisma chan nawn hi a paw em? *Tirhkohte 19:2-5*.

Chhâna: Pawi lo.

NOTE: Miin chanchin ̣a êng thar a dawn chuan baptisma chan that hi a dik lohna a awm lo.

BAPTIMA CHANIN ISUA A TILÂWM

22. Miin baptisma chang tûra Isua thil phûtte a hlen tawh chuan eng tikah nge baptisma a chan ang? *Tirhkohte 22:16*.

Chhâna: A rang thei ang berin.

23. Baptisma ka chan duh loh hian tu thurâwn nge ka hnar? *Luka 7:30*.

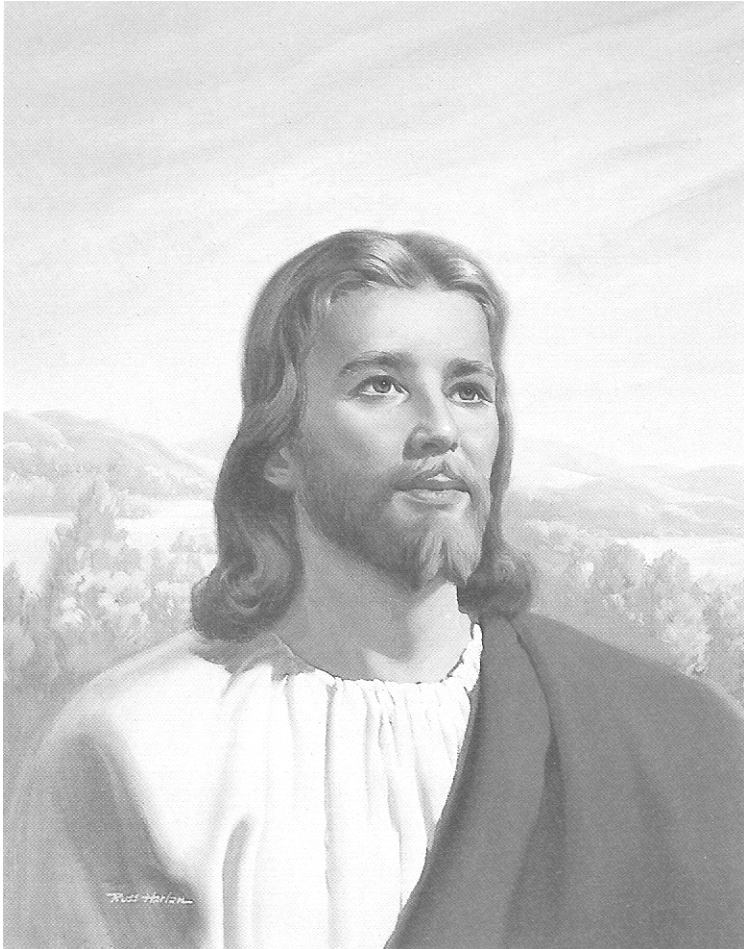
Chhâna: “Pathian thurawn” ka hnar tihna a ni.

24. Isuan baptisma a chan khân Vâna A Pain enge a rawn sawi? *Marka 1:11*.

Chhâna: “Ka Fapa, ka lawm êm êma chu i ni.”

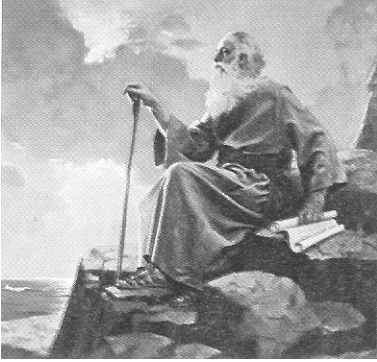
25. Tunlai thleng hian miin hnim phûm baptisma chang Isua an zui hian, “I chungah ka lâwm êm êm a ni,” a la ti reng. He thil urhsûn tak mai baptisma changa Isua tilawm tûr hian i inbuatsaih dâwn law’ m ni?

Chhâna: Dâwn e.



Baptisma kan chan hian Isua chu a hlim dawn lo’ m ni?

ZIRLAI 17-NA



TÛNLAI ZÂWLNEITE LEH INLÂRNATE

Pathianin zâwlneite chu a dahsâng hlê a. *Thupuan*-ah hian Vântirkoh pakhat chuan zâwlnei Johana chu vawihnih ngawt a unaupa angin a sawi chhuak a. Vawi engemaw zât *Thupuan* hian zâwlnei dik lo leh zâwlnei dik chanchin a sawi bawk.

Thuthlung Hlui zâwlneite chuan mi huaisen leh thiltitheite hnathawh mak tak tak an târlang a. Zâwlnei Daniela chu ram ropui tak pahnihah Prime Minister a ni thei a. Zâwlnei fel chungchuang Mosia chu hnam khat hrulaitu a ni bawk. Isaia thuchahte chuan mi a hneh theih êm avangin lal sual deuhte pheï chuan an hmu tha ngam lo.

Thuthlung Thar zâwlnei Paula, inlârna tamtak hmutu chuan a hmêlmate chu eng ang mi pawh ni se a hma chhawn ngam vek a (*1 Korin 12:7*). Johana'n Isua chanchin a sawi chu mi a hneh theih êm avang leh a huhâng a nat êm avangin a hmêlmâte chuan thah tumin têt sovah an thlâk a. Têt so pawhin a tihnat theih loh avangin lung in tâng dahna Patmor Thliarkârah dah a ni a, thil lai chhuahna-ah hna an thawhtîr thîn. Mahse chutah chuan Isuan lehkhabu hlu tak *Thupuan hi* a lo pe a ni.

Pathian Lekhabu ngei pawh hi Thlarau Thianghlim kaihhruaia awm zâwlneiho hnen aṅanga kan neih a ni. Kohhranten hêng zâwlneite laka kan bat nasatzia hi sawi sên a ni lo.

Engvângin nge tun ang hun, Pathian mîten chona nasa tak kan hmachhawn lâi leh Isua lo kal hnaih tawh êm êm lai hian zâwlneite

kan neih loh in ngaihtuah ve ngai em? Johana kha Isuan zâwlnei a hman hnuhnun ber em ni? Engvângin nge Pathianin zâwlneite hmanga thusawi a bânsan? A la bânsan lo zâwk em? Zâwlnei ka ni inti hmu ta la eng tin nge i tih ang? Tunlai hian zâwlnei hmangin Pathianin thu a la sawi em? Dawihvai thiam leh arsi lam zir mîte hi zâwlnei an ni em?

Hei hi thupui pawimawh tak leh zir châkawm tak a ni. He thu in zir lai hian hmanlai zâwlneite hruaitu Thlarau Thianghlim kaihhruaina dîlin tawngtai ang che.

PATHIANIN MI A BIAKPAWH DÂN

1. ***Thupuan hi hrilhlâwkna thilpêk hnathawh dân entîrtu pui ber a ni. A châng hmasa lam hian Pathian hnên ațanga mihring hnêna hrilhlâwkna thuchah thlen dân indawt a inziak a. Chûngte chu engte nge ni? Thupuan 1:1-4.***

Chhâna:

- A. Pathianin thuchah chu Isua hnênah a hrilh (châng 1)
- B. Isuan Vântirhkoh hnênah a hrilh chhawng (châng 1)
- C. Vântirhkohin Johana hnênah a hlan chhawng leh (châng 1)
- D. Johana 'n kohhhran hnênah a pe chhawng leh (châng 4).

2. ***Tû hnênah nge Pathianin nakin hun atana a ruahmannate a hrilh thin? Amosa 3:7.***

Chhâna: A chhiahhlawh zâwlneite.

3. ***Zâwlneite chuan khawi ațangin nge thu an lâk thin? 2 Petera 1:21.***

Chhâna: “Pathian mi thianghlimten Thlarau Thianghlim tirhin thu an sawi.”

4. ***Zâwlnei chuan a thuneihna leh a dikna tilang turin Bible a ziah kher a ngai em?***

Chhâna: Ngai kher lo.

NOTE: Pathian lehkhabu-ah hian zâwlnei dik, Bible ziak ve lêm lo 12 an awm. An zînga pakhat chu Isuan a aia ropui tumah an awm lo a tih baptistu Johana a ni (*Matthaia 11:11*).

5. **Pathianin hmeichhe hmangin thu a hrilhlawk ve tho em?**
Chhâna: Aw, hrilhlawk ve tho ve.

NOTE: Bible-ah hian hmeichhe zâwlnei engemaw zât an awm ve. Chungte chu: Anna (*Luka 2:36-38*); Miriami (*Exodus 15:20*); Dobori (*Rorêltûte 4:4*); Hulda-i (*2 Lalte 22:14*); leh Filip fanu palîte (*Tirhkohte 21:8, 9*).

6. **Pathianin ni hnuhungah zâwlneite hmanga thu sawi a intiam em? Joela 2:28-31.**

Chhâna: Tiam e.

NOTE: Pathianin hmeichhia leh mipa hmanga thusawi a intiam.



TÛNLAIA THLARAU THILPÊKTE

7. **Isuan Vân a lâwn khân kohhran chu thilpêk a hnutchhiah a. Chûngte chu eng thilpêkte hi nge? Efesi 4:7,8,11.**

Chhâna: Mi ðhenkhat chu zirtîr (apostle) ni tûr te, ðhenkhat chu zâwlnei ni tûr te, ðhenkhat chu tirhkoh ni tûr te, ðhenkhat chu pastor ni tur te, ðhenkhat chu zirtîrtu ni tûrten a ko.

NOTE: Isuan zâwlneite chu a pawimawh dân indawta a pahnihna-ah a dah a ni.

8. Engvângin nge hêng thilpêkte hi pêk a nih? Efesi 4:12.

Chhâna: “Mi thianghlimte felna tífamkim tûr te, rawngbawlna hna atân te, Krista taksa tihthianghlim nân te.”

9. Hêng thilpêkte hi kohhranah eng chen awm tûr nge a nih? Efesi 4:13.

Chhâna: “Chu chu kan zaa rinna hmun khat kan vawn a, Pathian Fapa hriatna kan neih a, mi puitling, Krista famkimna tluka mi famkim kan lo nih theihna tûr a ni.”

NOTE: Hêng thilpêkte hi, zâwlneite telin, Krista tluka mi famkim kan nih hmâ loh chuan a awm zêl dâwn; chumi awmzia chu khawvêl tâwp thlengin tihna a ni.

TÛNLAIA PATHIAN KOHHRAN

10. Hetiang thilpêk zawng zawng nei kim kohhran i hmuh a, i luh hun chuan i tân enge an lo tih ang? Efesi 4:14.

Chhâna: “Fing vervêka thiam taka mi hruai bo an tumna, zirtîrna chi tinrenga lehlam lehlama hruai kawi theih naupangchhia ang kan ni tawh lo vang.”

NOTE: Miin hêng thilpêk zawng zawng neitu kohhran hi a luhchilh chuan nghet taka thlun beh a ni ang a, tum mumal nei lovin a tei mai mai tawh lo vang. Setana thil tum pakhat chu kohhran aṅanga hêng thilpêk pakhat tal lâk bo hi a ni. A lâk bo theih chuan kohhran chu a ding ngîl thei dâwn lo tih a hre Chiang hlê.

11. Thuthlung Thara Pathian kohhran chuan hrilhlâwkna thilpêk hi a nei em? 1 Korin 1:6.

Chhâna: “Krista thu kan hril khan nangmahni-ah zung a kaih nghet ta a.”

NOTE: *1 Korin 1:7* hian thilpêk zawng zawng neiin a sawi a. Châng rukna hian a bîkin Krista hriattîrna, hrilhlâwkna thlarau (*Thupuan 19:10*) a rawn sawi deuh bîk bawk.

12. Thupuan hian hun hnuhnun kohhran dik chuan hrilhlâwkna thilpêk hi nei dawnin a sawi em? Thupuan 12:17; Thupuan 19:10.

Chhâna: Aw, sawi e.

NOTE: Hemi dawta kan kan zir laiah chuan Pathian kohhran dik, *Thupuan 12*-a mi, hmeichhe hmanga a entîr chanchin kha kan zir ang. Dragon chu ramhuai sawina a ni (*Thupuan 12:9*). Châng *17*-na chuan Chiang takin ni hnuhnunga Pathian kohhran chuan Pathian thupêk zawmin Krista hriattîr na thu, hrilhlâwkna thlarau an nei ang a ti (*Thupuan 19:10* cf *Thupuan 22:9*).

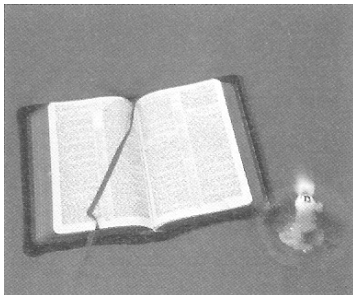
PATHIAN ZÂWLNEI DIKTE

13. Zâwlnei chungchânga Paula thupêk pathum kha engte nge ni? 1 Thesalonika 5:20, 21.

Chhâna: 1. “Hrilhlâwkna hi ngainêp suh u.”

2.”Engkim fiah rawh u.”

3. “Thil tha chu chelh tlat rawh u.”



Zâwlnei chu Bible thu hmanga fiah zel tur a ni

14. Eng tin nge zâwlnei chu zâwlnei dik a nih leh nih loh ka fiah ang? *Isaia 8:19, 20.*

Chhâna: “He thu anga an sawi loh chuan anmahni-ah êng a awm lo a ni.”

15. Pathian zâwlnei chungchângah enge thil dik deuh mai la awm?

Chhâna:

- A. Thlarau Thianghlimin a tihchêt ang angin an hrilhlâwk; mihring tirth an ni lo. *2 Petera 1:21.*
- B. Hrilhlâwkna rêng rêng mahni a inhrilhfiah ngai lo. *2 Petera 1:20.*
- C. Pathian laka sualte an zilh thên. *Isaia 58:1.*
- D. Rorêlna lo thleng tur a hrilhlâwk. *Isaia 24:20,21; Thupuan 14:6,7.*
- E. Mihring hnênah siam thatna thu te, fuihna thu te, thlamuanna thu te a sawi zâwk thên. *1 Korin 14:3.*
- F. Isua Pathianna emaw, mihringa a lo channa emaw a hria. *1 Johana 4:1-3.*
- G. Bible remin a nung a, a thawk bawk. *Matthaia 7:15-20.*
- H. Arsi lam zir mi emaw, dawihvaih thiam emaw, ramhuai bia emaw a ni ngai lo vang. *Deuteronomi 18: 9-12.*

16. Paula chuan kohhrana thilpêk awmte hi taksa bung hrang hrang nen a khaikhin a. Kan taksa khawi lâi ber hi nge zâwlnei nêh tehkhina inhmeh ber ang? *1 Korin 12:1,11,12 – 18. 1 Samuela 9:9.*

Chhâna: Mit

NOTE: Zâwlneite chu hun lo la awm tur an hmuh theih avangin *hmutheitu* tih an ni ve fo thên. Chuvângin mit hi zâwlnei tehkhin nân a inhmeh ber mai e.

17. Hrilhlâwkna thilpêk nei lo kohhran chu eng tin nge a awm ang? *Matthaia 15:14.*

Chhâna: Mitdel.

THILMAKTE TIH HI FIAHNA TLING A NI EM?

18. Thil mak tih hian zâwlnei chu a dik tih a kâwk em? *Deuteronomi 13:1-5; Thupuan 16:14.*

Chhâna: Ni lo, ramhuai pawhin thilmak a ti thei.

NOTE: Thilmak hian thil pakhat chiah a sawi fiah—chu chu thiltihtheihna nasa bîk tak nei tihna a ni mai. Chutiang thiltihtheihna chu Pathian leh Setana hnên ațangin a rawn kal thei ve ve. Aigupta rama dawthiamte pawhin tiang chu rûlah an chantîr thei a, tui pawh thisenah an chantîr ve mai; mahse zâwlnei dik an ni chuang lo (*Exodus 7:10-12, 19-22*). Zâwlnei zirtîrna chu Pathian lehkhathu hmanga fiah tur a ni. Hei lo hi chu a him lo. An nungchang pawh a thlarau mi viau maithei—mahse chu pawh chu engmah lo mai a ni (*2 Korin 11:13-15*). Zâwlnei zirtîrna chu Bible nêh a inrem thlap loh chuan mi dawheh a ni.

19. Pathianin zâwlnei hnênah kawngthuma kawng khat talin biak a intiam a. Chung kawng thumte chu engte nge? *Number 12:6, 8.*

Chhâna: a) Inlârna b) Mumang c) Ƨawngkama inbiain.

NOTE: Dârthlang mûm te, kutze en te, thingpui hnah hmanga aien te, arsi en te leh mithi tawh biakte hi Pathianin a zâwlneite a biak dân a ni ngai lo.

A CHÂNG CHUAN PATHIANIN A ZÂWLNEITE CHU INLÂRNA HMANGIN A BE PAWP ƧHÎN. ENG TIN NGE BIBLE-IN INLÂRNA AN HMUH LAIA ZÂWLNEITE AWMDÂN A SAWI HAN EN TEH.

- A. Taksa chakna an hloh (*Daniela 10:8*).
- B. Chutah dân pangngai aia nasain an chak (*Daniela 10:18,19*).
- C. An thaw lo (*Daniela 10:17*).
- D. An ÷awng thei (*Daniela 10:16*).
- E. A bul vela thil awm engmah a hre lo (*Daniela 10:5-8; 2 Korin 12:2-4*).
- F. An meng reng (*Number 24:4*).

**Pathianin zâwlneite hnenah
Hrilhlâwkna hmangtein
thu A sawi ÷hin**



NOTE: Zâwlnei dik ring lo tân thlarau lamah hausak theih a ni lo. *Thupuan 1:3*-ah Johana chuan a hrilhlâwknate chu kan chhiar tûr a ni a, kan ngaithla tûr a ni a, kan vawng bawk tûr a ni a ti.

ZÂWLNEITE RAWNGBÂWLNA

21. Zâwlneite chu kohhran leh ringlo mîte rawngbawl deuh ber tura koh an ni em? *1 Korin 14:22*.

Chhâna: “Hrilhlâwkna hian A ringtute tân hna a thawk.”

22. *Thupuan 12:17* hian zâwlneite chu eng tin nge a koh?

Chhâna: “Isua Krista hriattîrna thû.”

NOTE: *Thupuan 19:10* êng aţang hian ‘Isua hriattîrna thu’ tih awmzia chu ‘Isua hnên aţanga thuchah lo kal’ tihna a ni a. Thlarau Thianghlimin zâwlnei a thâwk khum hian Isua hnên aţanga thuchah lo kalah kan ngâi tur a ni. Chuvângin zâwlnei ngaihnhêp hi thil ÷ha lo tak a nih bâkah mi dawthei nihna a ni bawk (*Thupuan 3:14; Thupuan 21:5*).

23. Hun hnuhnungah tute nge Isuan mi hneh thei deuh tura a sawi kha? *Matthaia 24:24.*

Chhâanna: Krista nia inchohâlthe leh zâwlnei dik lote.

NOTE: Petera pawhin zâwlnei der thiltithe riau site laka fimkhur tûrin min ti (2 *Petera 2:1, 2*).

24. Bible-in eng zâwlnei diklo nge a bîk taka a hnâwl? *Deuteronomi 18:9-12; Thupuan 22:15; 21:8.*

Chhâanna:

- A. Diviner–hrilhlâwktu
- B. Astrologer–arsi chêt vel dân ațanga thil hrilhlâwktu
- C. Magician–Mitdawivaih thiam
- D. Psychic ̣–Dawithiam
- E. Thlarau be mi.
- F. Necromancer–mithîte nêh inbe ̣hîna insawi.
- G. Sorcerer–Dawithiam/Ramhuaizâwl
- H. Charmer–Mi zêm thlu thiam

NOTE: Hêng thil ti ̣hînte hi Pathianin tenawm a ti (*Deuteronomi 18:12*).

25. Baptistu Johana chuan Bible a ziak lo naa zâwlnei dik a ni tho. Pathian sawi dânin zâwlnei Johana thusawi awih duh lotute khan tu ̣hî nge an hnar? *Luka 7:28-30.*

Chhâanna: Pathian thusawi an hnar tihna a ni.

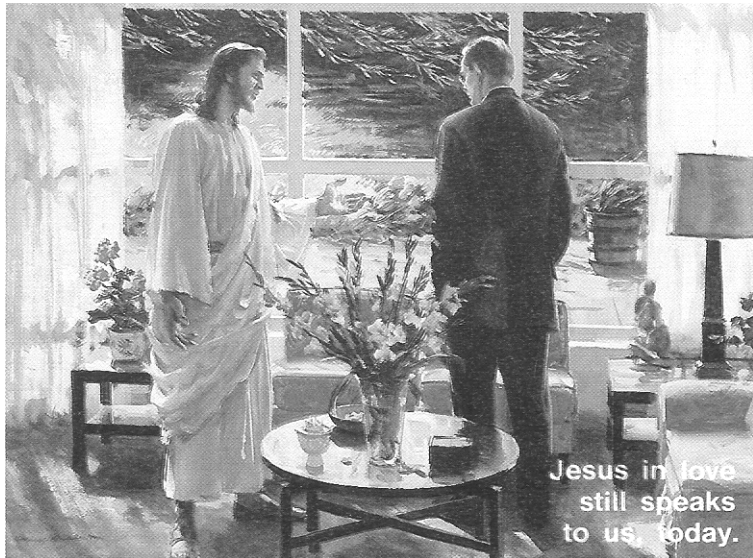
NOTE: Zâwlnei dik thurâwn chu Pathian thurâwn a ni zêl tihna a ni. Zâwlnei thu hnial chu, Bible ziahtu a ni emaw, ni lo emaw, LALPA thu hnialna a ni a. Chutianga Pathian thu hnial chu sim leh sî loh chuan a pawî thui thei khawp ang.

Bible-a zâwlnei nihna hrang hrang inziakte hi han en Chiang teh:

- A. Zâwlnei- *1 Samuela 9:9*
- B. Mihring fapa - *Ezekiela 4:1; 5:1*
- C. Hmutheitu - *2 Chronicle 16:7*
- D. Thuchah puangtu- *Malakia 3:1*
- E. Kan bawihpui - *Thupuan 19:10; 22:9*
- F. Pathian chhiahhlawh- *2 Lalte 4:21,22.*
- G. Pathian mî - *2 Lalte 4:21,22.*
- H. Vêngtu - *Ezekiela 3:17*
- I. Thlalêra mi au râwl – *Matthaia 3:3.*

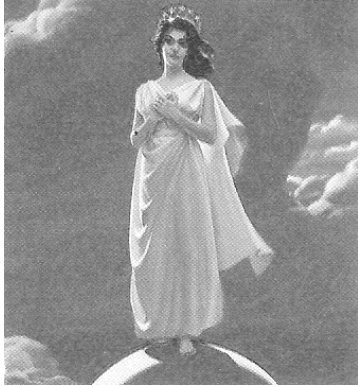
26. Tûn thleng hian Pathianin zâwlnei hmanga thu a la sawi avang leh zâwlnei dik thusawi chu i tân ‘Isua hriattîrna thu’ a la nih reng avangin Bible hmanga tunlai zâwlneite chu fiah a, Bible ang chiaha awmte chu an thu zawm i tum em?

Chhâna: Aw, tum e.



Tûn thleng hian Isua'n hmangaihna kan hnenah thu a la sawi zui ta zel a ni

ZIRLAI 18-NA



THUPUAN-IN PATHIAN KOHRAN A SAWI DÂN

Tûnhnaiah hian mi tam takin, “Pathian kohhran dik ka zawng nasa a, mahse ka beidawng chiang ngei mai. Khawvêlah hian kohhran hrang hrang leh kohhran han tih dâwna ni chiah lo pâwl têng za têl teh meuh mai a awm a. An vai mai hian Pathian kohhranah an inchhal si. Heng kohhrante hi eng engah emaw chuan inang thum mah se danglam eng emaw tak chu an nei vek hlawm a. Ka damchhûng pawhin hêng kohhran hrang hrang chanchin hi a zir sêng dâwn si lo va, ka buaiin ka chî-ai khawp mai. Pathian khian min chhah vêl mai mai a ni lo maw ka ti hial nia! Thil sâwt lo leh ho mai mai hiin a lang ta!” an ti thîn. Vânduaitlhâk takin hei hi mi maktaduaih tam tak ngaihdân a ni ve tho. Nangmah ngei pawh khân chutiang chuan i lo ngâi reng thei a ni.

Thupuan-ah hian Pathianin chiang takin hun hnuhnunga a kohhran chanchin chu a sawi a, vawikhat a sawi i hriat tawh chuan awlsam taka in hnam puanzâr mi hnam puanzâr zînga i hre hrang nalh nalh thei ang hian hêng kohhran tam tak zîngah hian tute hi nge Pathian kohhran dik chu i hre hrang nalh nalh thei ang. Chu chu i lo hre tawh ngai em?

Hei chu a dang zar mai! Miin *Thupuan* an zir apianga Setana a lo phîlî ve chung thîn pawh hi a mak lo. *Thupuan*-ah hian Pathian kohhran chanchin chu fiah takin a inziak tih a hriat avangin miin an

zir theih lohna tur ngawt a lo ngaihtuah a. Mi zawng zawng hian *Thupuan* hi hre thiam vek phei se chuan Setana ram chu che tur a awm lo hial emaw a ni ang a, Pathian hming ropui tak leh a kohhran chu nasa taka chawimawiin an awm ang.

Thupuan-a Pathian kohhran chanchin sawina mak tak mai chu ilo en teh ang. Zirlai 12-naah khan a inziak tawh a. He zirlai i kal zir hmâ hian han chhiar nawn leh lawk teh.

TÛNLAIA PATHIAN KOHHRAN

1. ***Luka 17:26*-ah ‘Isuan a lo kal dâwn hnaia khawvêl awm dâwn tûr chu Nova hun lai ang kha a ni ang’ a ti a. Nova hun lai khân inchhandam himna kawng engzat nge awm? *Genesis 7:1*.**

Chhâna: Pakhat

2. **Paula khan Isuan rinna emaw, kohhran emaw engzat nge a nei a tih? *Efesi 4:5*.**

Chhâna: “LALPA pakhat, rinna hmunkhat, baptisma pakhat.”

3. **Kohhran hrang hrangah hian Kristian ða tak tak an awm vek tih a hriat a. Pathian lahin chhandam tûr kohhran dik pakhat chiah a nei bawk si a, kohhran danga Kristian ða tak takte chungah hian enge lo thleng ang? *Johana 10:16, 27*.**

Chhâna: “Anni pawh ka la rawn hruai ang. . . tichuan berâm huang khatah, vêngtu pakhat nêan an awm ang.”

NOTE: Hetah hian Isua chu berâm vêngtu ða anga sawi a ni a. A mîte chu berâmte an ni a, a kohhran chu berâm rual an ni. Isua chuan chiang takin a mîte zînga ðhenkhat chu berâm rual zîngah an awm lo va, mahse a ko ang a, anni chuan a berâm rual kohhran chu an rawn zawm ang tiin a sawi. *Johana 10:27*.

PATHIAN KOHHRAN ENTÏRTU

4. **Engtin nge Pathianin Zion emaw, a kohhran emaw chu hrilhlâwknaah hian entÏrna hmanga a lantÏr? *Jeremia 6:2; Isaia 51:6.***

Chhâna: “Zion chu hmeichhe nalh tak ang a ni.”

NOTE: Bible hian Pathian kohhran chu hmeichhe zahawm tak angin a lantÏr fo. Zir belh nân Exhibit#1, Zirlai 1-na en tur.

5. ***Thupuan 12:1*-ah Isuan a kohhran chu hmeichhe zahawm tak angin a târlang a. Tichuan hêng zawhnate hi ilo inzâwt teh ang: A. Johana khân khawia awm angi nge hmeichhia chu a hmuh? B. Chu nû chu engtin nge a inchei? C. Eng chungah nge a din? D. A lu chungah enge awm?**

Chhâna: A - Vân B- Ni
 C- Thla D- Arsi (lallukhum)

NOTE:

- A. Heta vân a sawi hi kan chung lawk vânsâng, sava te an thlawhna thin boruak hi a ni. *Genesis 1:20.*
- B. Nî hian Isua leh a felna a entÏr—*Sâm 84:11; Rome 13:14; Malakia 4:2; Johana 9:5.*
- C. Thla khian amahin êna a nei lo. Nî ațanga a êng khi dawng ve chauh a ni. A entÏr chu mahnia êna nei lo, chanchin țhain a chhun ên avang chauha êng ve Thuthlung Hlui inthawinate kha a ni. *Hebrai 10:1.*
- D. Lallukhuma arsi 12-te chuan kohhran hmasa lama zirtÏr 12-te kha a entÏr a ni. *Matthaia 10:1-4.*

TLÂNGKÂWMNA: Nî leh Thlâ te khian thil pakhat an entÏr a. Chu chu khawvêl awm tirh ațanga kohhran chi hnih—kraws hma lam kohhran leh kraws hnu lam kohhran a ni.

6. **He Pathian kohhran ropui takah hian eng thil nge ni lo thleng leh? *Thupuan 12:2,5.***

Chhâna: A. Kohhranah nausên a lo piang.

B. A hnû-ah chu nausên chu Pathian laṭṭhutṭhlêngah lâk chhoh a ni.

7. **Tu nge he nausên, hnam zawng zawng awptu leh Vâna lâwn chho ta chu? *Sâm 2:7-9; Thupuan 19:13.***

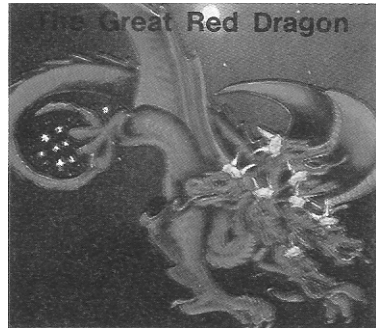
Chhâna: Isua Krista

DRAGON SEN LIANPUI

8. **A dawta lo lang leh chu dragon sen lianpui mai a ni. A. He dragon hi tu nge sawina nge? B. Khawi aṭanga lo kal nge? *Thupuan 12:7-9.***

Chhâna: A. Setana

B. Vên aṭanga paih chhuah a ni.



9. **Eng tikah nge Setana chuan Vênram chu a chhuahsan? A. Tute nge a chhuah pui? B. Nausên chu engtia tih nge a tum? *Thupuan 12:3,4; 12:7-9.***

Chhâna: A. “Vên arsi $\frac{1}{3}$.”

NOTE: Arsîte chu Vântirhkohte an ni (*Thupuan 1:20*). Setana chuan Vântirhkoh $\frac{1}{3}$ a bum a, ama rualin ‘Vên ata paih chhuah’ an ni.

B. “A nau hrin, a pian veleha lo tihhlum.”

NOTE: Setana chuan lal Heroda hmangin Isua lo piang hlim chu tihhlum a tum a. Bethlehem nausên zawng zawng a râwt phah a nih kha (*Matthaa 2:1-18*). Josefa leh Mari chu Vântirkohin thil awm dân a hrilh a, Aigupta ramah an tlânchhia. Hêng thil thleng pahnih Thuthlung Hlui zâwlneite khan an lo sawi lâwk bawk (*Jeremia 31:15; Hosea 11:1*). Dragon hian Setana a entîr tho chungin a awmze pahnihna-ah chuan Rome milembe sawrkar kha a entîr bawk. Heroda chu Setana'n Isua pianghlim tihhlum a tum laia a hmanrua, Rome sawrkar hnuaia ram bial khat awptu a ni. Sakawlh hian a tlângpuiin lalram emaw, politic thiltihtheihna emaw a entîr ber (*Daniela 7:23*).

10. Thupuan 12: 10-12 ah hian eng thu pawimawh bîk riau nge inziak?

Chhâna: A. Hêktu chu ... paih chhuah a ni.

B. Isua thisenin an hneh.

C. Hun a tawi tawh avangin Setana chu a thinur.

NOTE: Exhibit#1, Point 1 en rawh.

TÏHDUHDÀH TUÂR PATHIAN KOHHRAN

11. Leia Isua a awm lâi khân Setana chuan tihhlum a tum viau naa a hlawhchham si a, a kohhran (hmeichhe) chungah engtin nge a ùan tâk? Thupuan 12:13.

Chhâna: Hmeichhia chu a tiduhdah.

12. Hrilhlâwkna dân–ni khatin kum khat a tluk–tih hmanga chhûtin he tihduhdahna hian eng tia rei nge a awh? Thupuan 12:6, 14.

Chhâna: Kum 1260

NOTE: Exhibit#1, Point 2 en rawh. “A thlah la awmte do turin a kal ta a.”

**A thlah la awmte chu dovin,
nasa takin a nghaisa zui a**



**13. He tihduhdahna a lo inṭan tih khân kohhran chuan enge
a tih? *Thupuan 12:6.***

Chhâna: “Hmeichhia chu thlalêra a tlânchhe ta a.”

NOTE: Thlalêr tih hian mi awm mang lohna lei hmun reh tak leh khawhar tak a kâwk a. Pathian mîte chu nun chhanhim nân lei hun reh leh khawhar takah an tlanchhia a ni. A member-te an din khawchhuah zawh dâwn loh avangin kohhran chuan ualau takin rawng a bâwl ngam lo. Pathian kohhran dik chu AD 538 aṭanga 1798 inkâr khân pâwl ang chuan ualau takin a awm lo a ni.

Mi tam tak chuan hetih lâi AD 538 aṭanga 1798 inkâr hian Kristian-te chu kohhran hrang hrang member-ah ualau takin an awm reng a ni lawm ni tiin an zâwt a. Engpawh nise Pathianin Chiang taka he tih hun lai hian a kohhran chu dân anga pâwl indinin, ualau takin a che dâwn lo a tih avangin hênggho zînga mi tumah hi Pathian kohhran dika chhiar theih an ni lo.

NI HNUHUNGA PATHIAN KOHHRAN LA BÂNG

Thupuan 12:17-a entîrna symbol te hi lo en teh ang:

- A. Dragon - Ramhuai, Setana. *Thupuan 12:9*
- B. Hmeichhia - Kohhran dik (zawhna 5-na en rawh).

- C. A la bang- Ni hnuhnung emaw, tâwpna hun emaw.
- D. Thupêk - Thusawm pêk. *Exodus 20:3-17.*
- E. Isua hriattîrna thû-Thlarau/Hrilhlâwkna thilpêk *Thupuan 19:10*

NOTE: He châng hi tunlai ÷awngin han sawi ta ila: “Setana chu kohhran dik chungah chuan a thinur êm êm a, tichuan ni hnuhnunga Pathian kohhran, thusâwm pêk zawm a, hrilhlâwkna thlarau neitute do tur chuan a kal ta a,” tihna a ni.

14. *Thupuan 12:17*-ah hian ni hnuhnung kohhran nungchang pahnih a sawi a. Chûngte chu engte nge ni? *Thupuan 19:10.*

Chhâna: Thusawm pêk zâwmin hrilhlâwkna thlarau an nei ang.

NOTE: Tichuan ni hnuhnunga Pathian kohhrante chuan hrilhlâwkna thlarau neii thusawm pêk hi, nisarihna Sabbath telin an zawm ang. Isua pawhin, “Min hmangaih chuan ka thupêkte in zawm ang,” (*Johana 14:15*) a ti. A thupêk zawm duh lovin amah Pathian chu a hmangaih tak tak theih loh (*I Johana 5:3*).

Kohhran hrang hrangah hian Sabbath serh lo leh hrilhlâwkna thlarau nei lo Pathian hmangaih si Kristian an tam mai. Engpawh nise a kohhran chuan thuhirilna thlarau neia thusâwm pêk an zawm a tûl miao avangin hêng kohhrante hi chu Pathian kohhran dik an ni thei lo hrim hrim.

THUCHAH PAWIMAWH BİK PATHUM

15. He thil hian min tiphu zawk thei. Pathian kohhranten ni hnuhnunga chak taka an puan ngei ngei tur chanchin ÷a chuan thil pawimawh tak tak pathum, amah Isua ngeiin puang tura a tih chu a huam a. Chubâkah chûng thuchahte chu khawvêl pum puia puan tur an ni (*Thupuan 14:6*;

**Matthaia 24:14). Chûng thuchahte chu engte nge?
Thupuan 14:6-11; 18:2,4.**

Chhâna:

1. *Thupuan 14:7* “A rorêl hun chu a lo thlen tâk avangin lei leh Vân Siamtu chu chibai bûk rawh u.”

NOTE: Pathian kohhran chuan tunah hian Pathian rorêlna chu a kal mêk a, Siamtu a nihna angin Sabbath, thilsiam tura a thiltih theihzia lantîrtu, serh ngeia Amah chu chibai bûk tur a ni tih an zirtîr ang (Zirlai 10-na en rawh).

2. *Thupuan 14:8; 18:2,4* “Babulon chu a tlâwm ta-ka mîte u, a chhûng ata lo chhuak rawh u.”

NOTE: Babulon-ah i awm lo a ni law’ m ni? Tunlai Pathian kohhran hian mîte chu Babulon aṭanga lo chhuak turin a ko tur a ni. Zirlai 21-naah Babulon chanchin hi Chiang zâwkin kan zir ang.

3. *Thupuan 14:9* ‘Sakawlh leh a chhinchhiaha leh a lem lakah invêng fîmkhur rawh.’

NOTE: Tunlai atana Pathian kohhran dik chuan mîte chu sakawlh laka him dân a zirtîr ang.

Hun hnunnunga Pathian kohhran dik chuan hêng thuchah pathumte hi khawvêl pumah a hril ang. Kristian rinawm tak tak leh inpe tak tak tam tak chu hetiang zirtîr ve ngai lo kohhranah hian an awm a. Chutiang kohhran chu Pathianin mi zawng zawng sawm luh a tumna kohhran a nih loh avangin Pathian kohhran an ni lo; kohhran dik chuan hêng thuchah pathumte hi a zirtîr ngei tur a ni si a.

**16. Ni hnunnunga Pathian kohhran dik chuan eng thil dang
nge a sawi uar ang? Thupuan 12:11.**

Chhâna: “Beram no thisen avangin an hneh.”

NOTE: Pathian kohhran chuan chhandamna leh felna hi Krista rinna avang chauha meih theih a ni tih Chiang takin an puang ang.”
Tirhkohte 4:12.

PATHIAN KOHHRAN TÂRLANNA

Thupuan bung 12 leh 14-ten an sawi ang hian hêng a hnuai a point ropui tak tak pasarihte hian tunlai ni hnuhnung Pathian kohhran, Pathianin a mîte hruaikhâwm a tumna chu an târlang. Pathian kohhran chu:

1. Thlalêra a bihrûk zawhah a lo lang—Hun Thim hnu, kum 1798 hnu lam.
2. Apostle-te thurin nêh a inang (an zirtîrna leh Bible a inmil thlap).
3. Sabbath telin Thusawm Pêk an zawm ang.
4. Hrilhlâwkna thlarau an nei ang.
5. *Thupuan 14:6-12* a thuchah hnuhnung pathum hi a puang ang.
6. Khawvêl pum huap rawngbâwl na nei a ni ang (hnam tin, tawng tin leh mi tin huap zo).
8. Krista avanga chhandamna (chatuan chanchin t̄ha) an puang ang.



Bible-in Kohhran dik chu a tarlang

17. Hêng kohhran dik hriat theihna pasarihte hi Isuan a pe che a, “Kal la, ka kohhran chu va zawng hmu rawh,” a ti a ni. Kohhran dik kan zawn laia thu min tiam chu enge? *Luka 11:9.*

Chhâna: “Zawng ula, in hmu ang.”

18. **Khawvêl kohhran eng zâtin nge heng *point* te hi tidik?**

Efesi 4:5.

Chhâna: Pakhatin

19. **Miin Pathian kohhran dik lo hmu ta se member nih kher a tûl em? *Tirhkohte 2:47.***

Chhâna: Chhandam turte chu LALPAN nî tin kohhranah a belh zêl a.”

NOTE: Hêngte hi han en teh:

A. Taksa hmun khat ni tura koh kan ni—*Kolosa 3:15.*

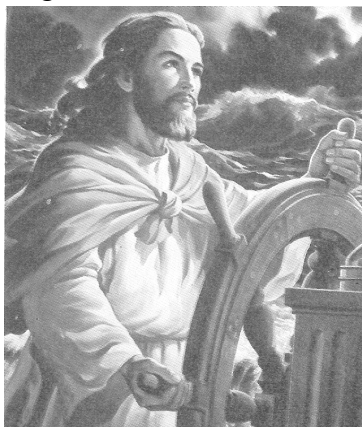
B. Chu taksa chu kohhran a ni—*Kolosa 1:18.*

C. Baptisma changin kohhranah kan lût—*1 Korin 12:13.*

Nova hun laia lawng chhûng luh ngei a tûl ang bawkhân tunlai pawh hian Pathian kohhranah luh ngei tur a ni. Isuan kohhran hi chhandam a tum tih kha hre reng rawh (*Efesi 5:25-27*).

20. ***Thupuan 1:12,13,20* hian Isua chu a kohhran zînga kal vel angin a lantîr a. Tûnlai pawhin a mîte kovin kohhran zîngah hian a vâk vêl a (*Hebrai 13:8*). Chhandamna lawnga lût tûra a sâwm lai che hian a hmangaihna âw chu i chhâng dâwn em? A tân chuan i hlu teh asin.**

Chhâna: Aw, chhâng dâwn e.



ZIRLAI 19-NA



SAKAWLH CHHINCHHIAHNA CHU

T*hupuan*-a tawngkam na ber leh thin ti t̄h̄wng ber chu sakawlh chhinchhiahna chungch̄ng sawi n̄ana hman a ni.

Pathianin sakawlh chhinchhiahna neitute a hrem dân t̄ur (*Thupuan 14:9-11*) a sawi hi han chhiar hi chuan kan meng ph̄awk hl̄e lo thei lo a ni ber e.

H̄eng a hnuai m̄ite hi *Thupuan*in a han sawi chian deughte chu an ni:

- A. Sakawlh chhinchhiahna neitu r̄eng r̄eng chu an boral ang.
- B. Khawv̄el mihring tam z̄awk hian sakawlh chhinchhiahna chu an nei ang.
- C. Sawrkar hotute chuan mipui chu sakawlh chhinchhiahna dawng turin an tilui ang a, mi tihl̄uih n̄an tihlum hial emaw, ril t̄ama hr̄en emaw te pawhin an vau ang.

Thupuan-ah hian Pathianin khawv̄el m̄ite hi rang takin p̄awl hnihah kan la in t̄hen d̄awn a. P̄awl khatna chuan V̄an Pathian khi an zui a, p̄awl hnihna chuan sakawlh tisakawlhtu Setana an zui bawk. Pathian zuitute chuan Pathian chhinchhiahna an nei ang a (zirlai hmasa lamah Pathian chhinchhiahna chungch̄ng chu kan zir tawh kha). Setana

zuitu, sakawlh aiawhtute chuan sakawlh chhinchhiahna an nei thung ang.

Thil râpthlâk tak chu miin sakawlh chhinchhiahna hi chiang taka a hriat loh chuan a hriat loh hlânin a lo nei reng dâwn tih hi a ni. Tichuan sakawlh chhinchhiahna chu i hre chiang chiah em? I hriat chian loh chuan i boral phah thei a nia.

He thupui hian i naupan lai ațanga thil ngainat êm êmte pawh a rawn kalh viau mai thei a. Mahse he thupuih hian Pathianin Thupuan kaltlanga duhsak taka thuchah pawimawh bîk min pêk avangin eng thil nge a sawi hriat kan châk vek ang a, a thurâwn pawh kan pawm vek ang. Hei ngei hi Isuan ti tûra min duh kha a ni (*Thupuan 1:3*).

He thupui pawimawh êm êm mai hi *Thupuan 13*-ah a chuang.

THUPUAN 13-A SAKAWLH CHU

- 1. A chhinchhiahna hmu chhuak tur chuan a hmasain ‘sakawlh’ chu tu nge a nih kan hmu chhuak hmasa tûr a ni. Hrilhlâwknaah sakawlh hian eng ai nge a awah? *Daniela 7:23; Jeremia 50:17, 43, 44.***

Chhânna: “Sakawlh palina chu lalram palina a ni ang.”

NOTE: Hrilhlâwknaah chuan sakawlh hian lalram te, sawrkar te emaw, lei lalram rorêlna engemaw a entîr a. Inzah lohna lam sawina a ni lo va. Ram sakawlh tak tak awm dân sawina a ni hek lo. Sakawlh chi hrang hrang mizia kan sawi chuan an entîr sawrkar mizia kan sawina a ni.

- 2. *Thupuan 13:1*-in a sawi ang chuan sakawlh te chu tuipui ațangin an lo chhuak a. Hrilhlâwknaah tuiin enge a entîr? *Thupuan 17:15.***

Chhânna: “Tui chu . . . mipui te, mipui tam tak te, hnam te leh țawngte an ni.”

3. **Thupuan 13:1-8,18** chhiar la. He sakawlh, a chhinchhiahna ka neih miah loh tûr hian mizia pariat a nei a. Exhibit#1-ah khân chûng a mize pariatte chu kan ziak a, kan sawifiah tawh a. Zawhna dang a i luh hmain he Exhibit#1 hi uluk takin chhiar nawn leh phawt ta che.

SAKAWLH CHHINCHHIAHNA THUNEIHNA

4. **Sakawlh chu pope thuneihna a ni tih kan hmu chhuak ta bawk a, enge a chhinchhiahna chu i han sawitûr teh ang. Exhibit #2 en la.**

PATHIAN DÂN THLÂK TUMNA

5. **Pope thuneihnain Sabbath serhna a tanga Sunday serhnaa khawvêl pum pui deuhthaw a hruai thei hi thil awihawm lo takte pawh a ni thei awm e. A nih, Pope chuan a thuneihnain Sabbath chu Sunday-ah a thlâk tak tak nge, thlâk emaw an inti ve mai mai? Daniela 7:25.**

Chhâna: “Hunte leh dânte thlâk a tum ang.”

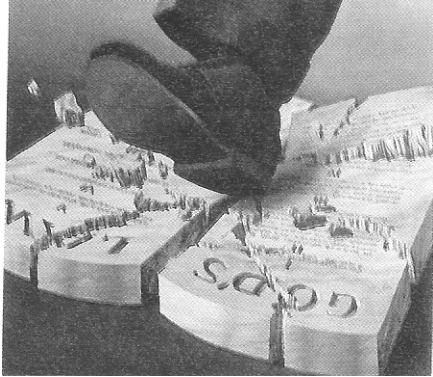
NOTE: *Daniela 7* hi *Thupuan 13* nê an kal t̄iang rial a. Pope chuan chawlhni chu a danglam ta niin a ngai ringawt tih thu hi a Chiang hlê. A tak takah chuan Sabbath nî hi thlâk theih a ni lo va, Sunday hi ni thianglim a ni chuang lo bawk.

6. **Pathianin hmanlai puithiamte a zilhhauna kha enge ni? Malakia 2:7-9.**

Chhâna: “Puithiamte chu thu dik kawltu an ni a... in zirtîrna chuan mi tam tak a titlû a...”

NOTE: Pathian chu a danglam ngai lo (*Malakia 3:6*). Sakhaw hruaituten a thupêk pakuate la pawm reng si a, a Sabbath an bawhchhia hi a rilru a la na rêng a ni (A dân kan bawhchhiat hian Pathian rilru a na t̄in).

**Pathian Dân kan namnul a,
kan palzut hian A rilru
a na thin**



7. Hosea hun laia mîte khân eng tin nge Pathian dân ropui tak hi an ngaih? Hosea 8:12.

Chhâna: “Thil mak takah an ngâi.”

NOTE: Engmah a la danglam lo. Pathian Sabbath thianghlim leh ropui tak hi serh han tum teh; mi chuan mak an tingawt ang.

8. Pathian chuan Ezekiela hun laia sakhaw hruaitute chuan thil thianghlimte chu an tibawrhâng a, thil thianghlim leh thianghlim lo pawh an thliar lo niin a sawi. Hetah hian a bîkin eng kha nge a ngaih pawimawh bîk? Ezekiela 22:26.

Chhâna: “Sabbath an haider.”

NOTE: Hei hi tûn thleng hian a la dik. Sakhaw hruaitu tam tak chuan “Sabbath leh Sunday hi a danglam tak tak lo. Eng nî pawh kan serh that phawt chuan,” an ti. Mahse Pathian chuan, “Ka thil thianghlimte i ngainêp a, ka Sabbath nî i tibawrhâng bawk,” a ti (*Ezekiela 22:8*). “Ka sawi loh pui, ‘LALPAN a ti’ an ti a (*Ezekiela 22:8*). LALPA sawi loh pui a sawi anga sawitute chungah LALPA chuan a thinurna a la lantîr dâwn a ni. Pathianin Sabbath nî hi a serh tur a ti tih hre reng chungah ‘Sunday nî hi Pathian pawhin a thianghlim a ti’ lo tih tlat hi thil pawî tak a ni; a en liam mai mai dâwn lo.

9. Pathianin a dân emaw, a thu hrim hrim emaw thlâk lo tum hi eng tin nge a sawi?

Chhâna:

- A. *Deuteronom 4:2* Thil pakhat chauh pawh belh emaw, paih emaw loh tûr.
- B. *Thufingte 30:5, 6* A thu hi ka lo belh hlauh chuan daw heh min ti ang.
- C. *Luka 16:17* A dân chhun han te tak tê chauh pawh a bo ai chuan lei leh Vên boral a awl zâwk.

KOHRAN LIANHO AN PHU ZAWK

10. Pope hnênah chuan, “Engtin nge Pathian dân chu in thlâk theih?” tiin zâwt ila an phu zawk ang a. Protestant lohhrante pheih chu an phu nasa leh zual ang.

Exhibit#3 en rawh.

CHHINCHHIAHNA NEIH DÂN

11. Taksa khawi lâiah hian nge sakawlh chhinchhiahna chu neih tûr? *Thupuan 13:16.*

Chhâna: “An chalah leh an kut dinglamah.”

NOTE: Hetah chhinchhiahna a sawi hi a tak taka put vû tûr a ni lo. Entîrna kan zir a nih hi. Chal chuan Pathian rawng kan bâwl na kan rilru hi a entîr a (*Rome 7:25*). Kut chuan hnathawhna a entîr (*Thuhritlu 9:10*). Mahni duhthlanna ngeia Sunday serhtute chu an chalah chhinchhiah an ni a. Hrem hlauh vâng leh ensan hlauh vâng tih angreng a Sabbath nâ hnathawktute chu an kutah chhinchhiah an ni.

12. Tunah Sunday serh thianghlimho hian sakawlh chhinchhiahna chu an nei tawh em? *Thupuan 13:16, 17.*

Chhâna: “Mi tu pawh sakawlh chhinchhiahna nei lo chuan an leia an hralh theih loh nân...”

NOTE: Tunah hian tû mân sakawlh chhinchhiahna chu an la nei lo. A chhinchhiahna nei lo rêng rêng an lei leh an hralh khap a nih hmâ loh chuan tû man he chhinchhiahna hi an nei lo vang. Nakinah khawtlâng huap a lo nih a, Pathian chhinchhiahna nge sakawlh chhinchhiahna miin an neih dâwn tia tihluihna hman a nih hun chuan Sabbath serhtute leh Sunday serhtute chu chhinchhiah an la ni dâwn a ni. Tûn thleng hian Sabbath bawhchhiat hi thil pawl tak a la ni reng; a chhan chu sualna nêh a inkawp tlat vâng a ni (*1 Johana 3:4*). Tunah hian hre reng chung a Pathian ni thianghlim tibawhlhlawhtute thlarau lam mit chu a la del thuai ang a, thimnain a la zui thuai ang (*Johana 12:35*).

13. Ni hnukungah chuan Pathianin a mîte chung a engemaw a lo thlen hmâ loh chuan lei thli palîte chu chelh tlat turin thû a pê a. Chu thil engemaw chu eng ni? *Thupuan 7:1-3.*

Chhâna: “Kan Pathian chhiahhlawhte kan chhinchhiah kim hmâ loh chuan engmah ti suh.”

NOTE: Pathian chuan khawvêl chhiatrupna lo thleng tur chu a mîte a chhinchhiahna Sabbath an dawn kim hmâ loh zawng a chelh tlat a. Tun aţang rei lo tê-ah hian khawvêl hi pâwl pahnihah an inţhen phawk ang a, tualdawih a awm theih loh ang. Pâwl khatna chu Pathian pâwl niin, chûng mîte chuan a chhinchhiahna Sabbath an nei vek ang a, pâwl lehlam, Setana pâwlte chuan sakawlh chhinchhiahna Sunday an nei vek bawk ang. Thlarau Thianghlim chuan theih tâwp chhuahin Pathian laka rinawmna hian a thiltihtheihzia leh mihring tlan nâna a thiltihzia entîrtu Sabbath chhinchhiahna a keng tel tia mipui hneh tumin a thawk mêk a ni. Pathian rawng ka bawl intih ringawt a tâwk lo. A thu kan awih ngei ngei tur a ni

(Luka 6:46). Thli thaw hian buaina a entîr a (*Jeremia 49:36,37; 4:11-13* leh *Zekaria 7:14*).

**14. Ni hnuhnungah tute nge Pathian thinurna dawng ang?
*Thupuan 14:9, 10.***

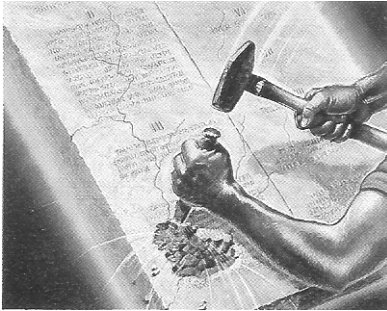
Chhâna: Sakawlh chhinchhiahna neituten.

NOTE: Pathian thinurna chu nakina kan la zir tur hremna hnuhnung pasarih tih thupuiah kan zir ang, *Thupuan 15:1; Thupuan 16:1,2.*

RINAWM LEH RINAWM LOH FIAHNA

15. Engtin nge Pathianin tu nge kan biak tih thû-ah thutlûkna a siam? *Rome 6:16.*

Chhâna: “A thu in âwiha bâwih chu in ni.”



Pathian dân thlâk leh tihdanglam vel hi Ama chungã sualna râpthlâk tak a ni

NOTE: Pathian chuan mi zawng zawng chandam a duh a (*1 Timothea 2:3,4*). Setana erawh chuan mi zawng zawng boral se a duh thung. Tu thu nge kan âwih tihin tu nge kan biak tih a hril. A chhinchhiahna pawmin Pathian chu ka thlang tihna a ni. A nî lam ni lovin, Krista lakah nge kan rinawm Krista dotu Setana lakah tih hi a pawimawh chu a ni. Pathian Sabbath hi puanzâr ang deuh a ni awm e. Meng reng chungã Sunday puanzâr hnuaiã kan luh chuan Pathian chuan sakawlh rawngbâwlah min ngai ang.

**16. Tuilâi rapin awm ila eng tin nge Pathianin mi ngaih ang?
*Matthaia 12:30.***

Chhâna: “Min ãan lotu chuan min do a ni.”

**17. *Thupuan 13:11* sawi angin Johana chuan sakawlh dang
lei aãanga lo chhuak a hmu a. He sakawlh hi châng
khatnaa sakawlh a sawiin lung in a tân vêl lai bawra lo
chhuak a ni. He sakawlh hi tu nge nia i rin?**

Chhâna: United States of America

NOTE: USA lo chu he sakawlh ni tur ram dang an awm thei lo. Ram (lei) ruak aãanga lo ding chhuak, berâm no ang maia nunnêm leh muanawm a ni. France lung ina pope a tân vel lai kum 1798 hmâ lawk 1776-a *independent* hmu chauh an ni a. He hrillhlâwkna a lo thlen famkim hmâ hian sawrkar rilru a danglam ngei tur a ni. Mahse Pathianin a lo thleng dâwn a tih avangin lo thleng ngei tura ngaih a ni.

**18. He sakawlh pahnihna hian eng thil pahnih ãha lo deuh
deuh nge mîte chu ti tura a tih? *Thupuan 13:12,16.***

Chhâna: “Sakawlh hmasa zâwk chibai bûktîrin’ an kutah emaw chalah emaw ‘a chhinchhiahna a neihûr’ bawk.

NOTE: America hian sakawlh chhinchhiahna nei turin mîte chu a tilui hmasa ber dâwn a ni. He sawrkar ropui tak mai hian sakhaw zalêna hi tibovin mîte chu sakhaw dik lo zâwk be turin a la tilui ang.

**19. Sakawlh pahnihna chuan eng tin nge mîte chu a thusawi
ngaihla turin a hneh theih? *Thupuan 13:13,14.***

Chhâna: “A thil mak tihtheihna chuan mîte a bum ang.”

**20. He sakawlh pahnihna hian tû lem nge siam tura a tih?
*Thupuan 13:14.***

Chhâna: Sakawlh hliam dam leha lem chu an siam tûr a ni a ti.

NOTE: ‘A lem’ tih chu a tak ang thei bera siam tihna a ni. Sakawlh hmasa zâwk chuan sawrkar chakna hmangin sakhaw biak dân dik lo chu a chawisâng a, a thu awih duh lotute chu tiduhdahin a tihlum hial thîn. Chutiang chu sakawlh pahnihna pawh hian a la ti ve ang. Vawiinah chuan kohhran hruaitute leh sawrkar hruaitute inbia a, kan khawtlang nun tha lo siam that nân tia sakhaw dân hman luih an tumna chu a rim kan hre ta viai viai mai. An tumna rilru chu a tha, mahse tihluihna hmanga sakhaw serh leh sâng inzawmtîr erawh a tha ngai lo va. Chutiang bawh chuan tihluihna hmanga sikula inṭawngṭaitîr leh *Blue Laws* hmanga Sunday inserhtîr pawh a tha chuang lo. Sakawlh hnuhnung zâwk chuan a duh anga awm lo chu tihlumah hial a vau ang (*Thupuan 13:15-17*). Sakawlh lem chu kohhran leh sawrkar ṭangrualin sakhaw dik lo zawm tura tihluihna an hmang chu a ni. Pathianin amah be turin mi a tilui ngai lo tih kha hre reng ila. Hmangaihna hmangin duhthlan theihna zalênna min pê a ni.

PATHIAN MÏTEN LÂWM TAKIN A THÛ AN ÂWÏH

21. Zirtîrte khân Pathian thu an âwih leh âwih loh chungchângah enge an sawi? Tirhkohte 5:29.

Chhâna: “Mihring thu âiin Pathian thu kan zâwm zâwk tûr a ni.”



Sakawlh hnuhnung zâwk, beramno ang (USA) hian sakawlh hmasa zawk (Rome) angin thu a la sawi dawn a ni.

NOTE: Isuan tihian a ti: “Mihring thupêk an zirtîr avangin an mi biakna chu a thlâwn mai a ni.” *Matthaia 15:9*.

22. Sakawlh chhinchhiahna ka dawng dâwn lo ngei tih eng tin nge ka inhriat chian ang? *Thupuan 14:12*.

Chhânna: “Pathian thupêk leh Isua hriattîr na thu chu zâwm rawh u.”

NOTE: *Thupuan 14:9-11* chuan sakawlh chhinchhiahna nei lo tûrin min vaulâwk a. Châng 12-na chuan mi thianghlim hnehna changte chuan chu chhinchhiahna chu an pumpelth a ti bawk. Pathian thupêk leh Isua hriattîrna thu an zawm a. Thupêk zawm theihna thilmak tak mai hi Isua rinna avang chauh a ni a, chumi avâng chuan Pathian chu fakin awm rawh se. Keimaha Isua awmtîrtu ka rinna hi a chahbi ber chu a ni. Isua chuan Pathian thupêk chu keimahah hian a thilmak tihtheihna hmangin a tifamkim bawk (*Rome 8:3, 4*).

PATHIAN VAULÂWKNA THUCHAH HNUHNUNG

Khawvêl hnêna Pathian thuchah hnuhnung chuan hêngte hi a huâm (*Thupuan 14:6-12*):

- A. Siamtu chibai bûkna (châng 7). Siamtu a nih chhinchhiahna a Sabbath ka serh hian hei hi a tifamkim. Uar deuh zâwka sawi dâwn phei chuan châng 7-na hian Sabbath serh turin thu a pe a tihtheih: “Vân te, lei te leh tuifinriat te Siamtu,” tiin (*Thupuan 14:7; Exodus 20:11*).
- B. Sakawlh chhinchhiahna an nei lo (châng 9-10). Hemi awmzia chu Setana phuachawp Sunday hi ka serh tûr a ni lo tihna a ni.

Hêng vaulâwkna khûn tak tak pahnihte hi Pathian min pêk an ni. A aia Chiang a awm thei em? Pathian hmêlma Setana chuan a chhinchhiahna hmanga a laka rinawm tûrin min ti a. Isua pawhin a chhinchhiahna dawnga a laka rinawm tlat tûrin min ti bawk.

23. Sakawlh chhinchhiahna dawngtu chu a boral dâwn tih i hre chiang tawh em?

Chhâna: Chiang tawh e.

24. Isua chu Chhandamtu atân i pawm a, i rilru zawng zawnga i zui hian eng thil nge lo thleng? *Matthaia 11:28-30.*

Chhâna: “Thlarau chawlhna in hmu ang. Ka nghâwngkaw! hi a nuam a, ka phur pawh a zâng.”

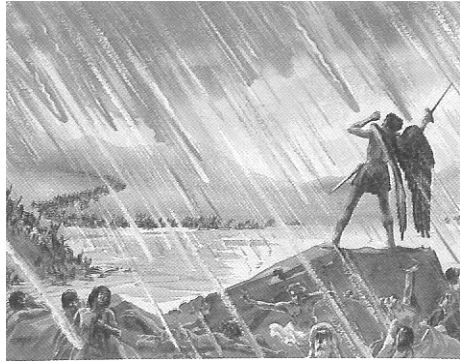
NOTE: Rilru zawng zawnga Isua zui a, a chhinchhiahna thianghlim kan pawm hian hahchawlhna te, thlamuanna te, hlimna te, lâwmna te leh sawi hlêih theih loh malsawmna te a lo thleng thîn a. Mihring nuna duhthlanna lâwmawm ber a ni. Sabbath tih hi ‘châwl’ tihna a ni a. Pathian chhinchhiahna Sabbath pawmna hian hahdamna mi pe a, mihring nun phurrit a chhâwk zâng thîn. Chutianga hahdamna lâwmawm chu thil dangin min pe thei lo.

25. Isua chuan i chhâna nghâkin i thinlung kawngkhar bulah a nghâk reng che a (*Thupuan 3:20*). I Tlantu duhawm takah i pawm tih fiah nân a chhinchhiahna ropui tak chu tunah hian i pawm dâwn em le?

Chhâna: Aw, pawm dâwn e.



**THUPUAN-A
MEIDÎL CHU**



Thupuan-ah hian chhandam lohte hremna meidîl leh hremhmun te hi a ri nawn fo va. Isua khân vawi 15 zet meidîl chungchâng hi a sawi lan avangin Johana pawh hian meidîl chu phuahchawp mai mai ni lovin, sualna tiboral vek tûr leh chatuana chhandam fâte an him theihna tura Pathian remruat a ni tih a haiin a rinawm loh.

Engpawh nise *Thupuan-a* hremhmun chanchin an zir hian mi tam tak chu harsatnain a tibuai thîn. Chhandam lohte “a chhûn a zâna an han kâng chatuan” tûr ni awma lang chu mak an ti a (*Thupuan 20:10*). Chutiang thu an han ngaihtuah chuan Pathian zahngaihna leh dikna nêh inhmeh thei dâwnin an hre lo a ni.

Misualte chu an sual nasa emaw, nasa lo emaw, chatuana hrem an ni hrim hrim dâwn em? Kum sangthum kal taa thi tawh khân a thil tihsual ang chiaha thil tisual tunlai mîte ai hian hremna a tuar tam bik a ngem? Meiah chatuanin misualte chu kâng char char se engtin nge sual chu Pathianin a paih bo vang? Hêng zawhnate en hian he thupui pawimawh tûrzia hi a lang a ni.

Chutianga zirfîrna an hriat chuan mi tam takin Isua an hawisan phah a. A then lahin, “Chutiang chu Pathian awm dân a nih chuan ka haw hluah hluah,” an lo ti baw. Mahse hei hi Vân Pathian ropuia mize dik tak leh a nihna chu a ni a. Bible aţangin uluk takin ilo en teh ang.

PATHIAN RORÊLNA HNUHNUNG

1. Eng tikah nge misualte chu mei hmanga hrem an nih ang? 2 Petera 2:9.

Chhâna: “LALPA chuan ... mi ða lo chu rorêlna nîa hrem âtan a dah.”

2. Eng tikah nge rorêlna nî chu a lo thlen ang? Johana 12:48; Matthaia 13:40-42.

Chhâna:

A. *Johana 12:48*– “Ni hnuhnungah ro an relsak ang.”

B. *Matthaia 13:40-42*– “Khawvêl/hun tâwpah.”

NOTE: Rorêlna nî chu khawvêl tâwpah a ni tih a Chiang hlê. An chungthu rêl a nih hmain tumah lung inah an khung ngai lo va. Pathian pawhin khawvêl tâwp rorêlna nîa a hmaa an inlan phawt loh chuan tumah a hrem dâwn lo.

3. Ngaihtuah tur: Khawvêl tâwp rorêlna nî a thlen hmâ loh misualte chu hrem an ni dâwn lo a nih chuan tûnah hian hremhmunah chhandam loh mi eng zât nge awm?

Chhâna: Tû mah an awm lo.

4. Misualte chu an thih veleh hremhmunah an kal lo a nih chuan khawiah nge an kal? Joba 21:3, 32.

Chhâna: Thlânah hnutchhiah a ni ang a, chutah chuan a awm reng ang.

NOTE: Isua pawhin *Johana 5:28, 29*-ah te hian Chiang takin mithî zawng zawng chu thlânah an kal a, thawhlehna nî-ah Aman a kaih thawh hmâ chuan thlânah an awm reng ang a ti. Hei vâng hian huai takin tunah hian hremhmunah tumah an la awm lo kan ti ngam a ni. Isua chuan thlânah an awm a ti.

5. **Misualte leh mifelten eng lawmman nge an dawn? *Rome 6:23.***

Chhâna: “Sual man chu thihna. . . Pathian thilthlâwnpêk chu chatuan nunna.”

NOTE: Mifelte chuan chatuan nunna an nei ang a, misualte erawh chu an boral ang.”

6. **Meidîlah misualten enge an dawn ang? *Thupuan 21:8.***

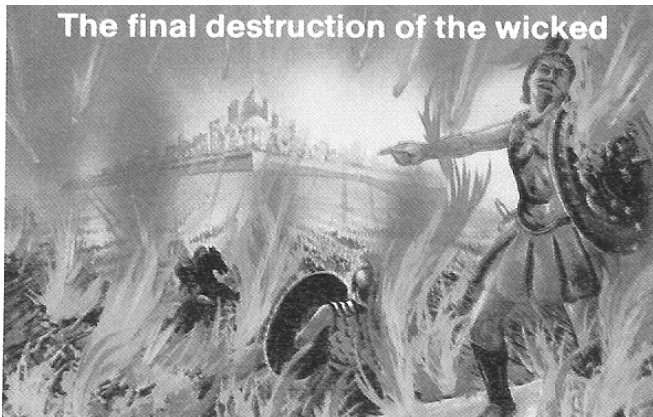
Chhâna: “Chu chu thih hnihna chu a ni.”

NOTE: Vawikhat thihnaah chuan thawhlehna a awm a. Thih hnihnaah erawh chuan thawhlehna a awm tawh lovin an thi hlen vang vang tawh ang. Chu chu vawikhat thihna leh thih hnihna danglamna chu a ni.

7. **Mi tam tak chuan ‘mihring thlarau hi a thi thei lo’ an ti a, mahse Pathianin enge *thî a tih chu? *Ezekiela 18:4, 20.****

Chhâna: “Thlarau sual (misual) chu a thî ang.”

NOTE: Pathian thuneihnain misual chu a thi ang. Meiah chatuana hrem a ni dâwn lo.



PATHIAN MEIN A TIBORAL VEK

8. **Zirlai hmasa lamah khân kum sâng rorêl hnû-ah Vân ațangin Khawpui Thianghlim chu a chhûnga mi thianghlim zawng zawngte nê a lo chhuk ang a (*Thupuan 20*), tuna Jerusalem bul Olive Tlângah khuan a rawn innghat dâwn tih kan zir a nih kha. Khawvêl awm tîr ata misual zawng zawngte chu kaihthawh an ni ang. Chûng mîte chu Setana chuan hruai lehin Khawpui Thianghlim chu lâk an tum ang a. Chutia an beih dâwn ƣanlâi chuan misualte chungah Vân ata mei a lo sôr ang. Chu chu Bible-in hremhmun a tih chu a ni. He mei hian misualte chu eng tin nge a tih? *Thupuan 20:9*.**

Chhâna: Pathian hnên ata Vân ațangin mei a lo sôr a, a kâng ral ta a.”

NOTE: Naupangin vûr an ei hian eng zât nge bâng ƣhîn? Chutiang deuh chuan meiin misualte a kan ral chuan an awm lo hlen tawh ang tihna a ni. *Thupuan 20:9*-in meidîl chu leia awm tur a ni a tih hi khawngaih takin lo en la; *Thufing 11:31* pawhin ‘misual zawng zawngin an lâwmman chu leiah an hmû ang’ a ti.

9. **Meidîl chu engtia zâu nge a nih ang a, lei leh thilbulte hi eng tiang chiahin nge a sawisak dâwn? *2 Petera 3:10*.**

Chhâna: Mei sa lutuk chuan thilbulte chu a kâng ral ang a, lei leh a chhûnga a thiltih zawng zawngte pawh a kâng ral vek ang.

NOTE: Lei pum pui hi a kan fai a ƣl dâwn avangin hremhmun mei chuan khawvêl hi a tuam chhuak ang. Lei leh thilbulte chu a sa lutuk chuan a titui ang a, lei chungah thil awm tawh phawt chu a kâng fai vek dâwn a ni.

10. ***Malakia* hian engtin nge chu meidîl chu a sawi? Enge mei chuan a thawh dâwn? *Malakia 4:1*.**

Chhanna:

- A. Chumi ni chu thuk ang maiin a kâng ang.
- B. Sual taka thil ti thînte chu buhpâwl angin an kâng ral ang.
- C. A kâng ral vek ang.
- D. A zung leh zâr lamin a kâng fai vek ang.

NOTE: Misualte chu khawnvartui kâng ang hian an kâng ral vek ang. Thingtum alhin meihawl a hnutchhiah ang hi a ni dâwn lo. Mei chuan engmah hnutchhiah nei lovin a kâng ral vek dâwn a ni.

11. Mei chuan mit hun a nei ang em? *Isaia 47:14.*

Chhanna: Meihawl emaw, mei hrim hrim emaw ai lum tûr a awm tawh lo vang.

NOTE: Mei chuan a kâng ral vek dâwn. Chu mei chu pumpelhna a awm dâwn lo. Khawnvârtui alh a rem chuan engmah hmuh tûr a awm tawh lo ang hi a ni. *Isaia 47*-a entîrna leh tawngkam thenkhat hi *Thupuan 16-19* inkâra a tawngkam hman nên hian a inang hlê a, Babulon emaw, misualte emawten hremna an dawn tûr thû leh tihboral an nih tûr thû an sawi ve ve miau avangin inang tûr pawh a ni. Zirlai 21-na hian thlarau lam Babulon chanchin chu a rawn chhui kim hlê.

12. Mei a rem hnu-ah enge a hnutchhiah? *Malakia 4:3.*

Chhanna: Meivâp

13. *Sâm* bû-ah Davida chuan misualte chu ang anga nasa pawhin zawng ila rei lo tê-ah hmuh theih loh in an awm dâwn a ti a. Enge a chhan a sawi? *Sâm 37:10,20.*

Chhanna: Meikhu angin an thâm ral ang.

NOTE: Misualte chu hmuh tur an awm tawh lo vang; meidîl chuan a kâng ral ang a, an khu ral vek dâwn a ni. Meidîl sîr khawi laiah

emaw zahngaihna dila an âu an âu chuan zawn hmuh an harsa lo vang. Mahse chu chu Davida sawi tum a ni lo.

PATHIAN RÊLDIKNA VÂWRTÂWP

14. Engtia rei nge misualte chu meidilah chuan an awm ang?

Thupuan 22:12.

Chhâna: “Mi tin an thiltih ang zêla hrem an ni ang.”

NOTE: Isuan mi zawnzawng hi an thiltih leh nungchang azira hrem an ni dâwn a ti. Thenkhatin an tuar rei deuh ang a, thenkhatin an tuar rei lo deuh ang. An vaiin meivâpah an chang dâwn a ni. Isua chuan hremhmun mei chu a timit vat ang. Hremhmuna tihboral an ni hi misualte tân hremna nasa ber a ni lo; misualte hremna râpthlâk ber chu Vânrâm an chang pha ve lo tur leh, Isua hova chatuana an lêng ve thei lo tûr chu a ni zâwk.

15. Setana/ramhuai chu hremhmuna dah a nih chuan

(Thupuan 20:10) enge a chungah lo thleng dâwn?

Ezekiela 28:17-19.

Chhâna: “Leiah hian meivâpah ka chantîr ang che.”

NOTE: Meivâpah a chang a. Chatuan atân a bo hlen vang vang tawh ang. Ezekiela chuan, “I awm leh tawh ngai lo vang,” a ti (*Ezekiela 28:19*).

16. Meidil chu thlarauvin nge mihring taksa pangngaiin mi an luh dâwn? Matthaia 5:30.

Chhâna: “Taksa pumin meidilah paih tûr a ni.”

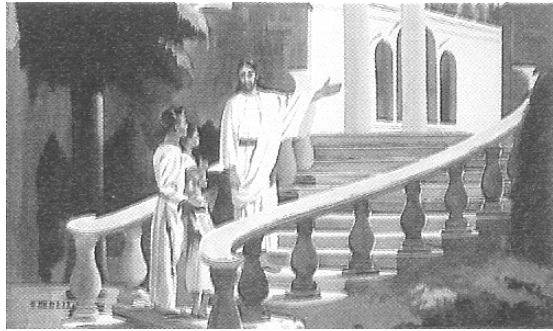
NOTE: Mihring chu a nungchung, kut, mit leh ke nê, taksa zawnzawng huamin hremhmunah paih tur an ni (*Thupuan 19:20*). Tisa leh thlarau hi tihboral a ni ang.

17. **Mi ̄tenkhat chuan kan taksa hi a k̄ang ral ang a, kan thlarau erawh hi chatuanin a k̄ang ang an ti. Isuan eng tin nge a sawi ve thung? *Matthaia 10:28.***

Chh̄anna: “Hremhmuna taksa leh thlarau tiboral thei chu hlau rawh u.”

NOTE: Bible sawi dân hi hriat thiam a awl khawp mai. Hremhmunah chuan taksa leh thlarau hi tihboral an ni ve ve dân. Mihring min timihringtu, ngaihtuahna te, nungchang te, mizia leh rilru zawng zawng hi a mei chuan a k̄ang ral vek dân a ni.

Pathian chuan chatuan nunna chang turin min duhsak theuh



SETANA'N PATHIAN A PUHCHHIA

18. **Thil v̄nduaithl̄ak tak mai chu hm̄an ata tawh a nihna ni lo puia Pathian chu chatuan hremhmun siam anga sawi a ni ̄thin hi a ni. Mahse han zir chian tak tak chuan a lo ni hauh si lo. I fa s̄en t̄e kha a thil tihsual avanga d̄ark̄ar khat lek pawh meia a k̄ang lai i hmu thei a ngem? I hmu thei hauh lo vang. Mahse mihringte chuan Pathian chu a fa sualte chatuan meia rawh chawrh chawrh duh tur hmuhin kan hmu s̄i. Joba hian Pathian ror̄el dik leh dik loh chungch̄anga zawhna hi eng tin nge fiah taka a lo chh̄an? *Joba 4:7.***

Chh̄anna: “Mihring thi thei hi Pathian aiin a dik z̄awk ang maw?”

NOTE: Khawvêl indona râpthlâk ber bera mihring leh mihring insawisakna aia nasa zâwka Pathianin min sawisa duh tura ngaihna hi a âwm lo hlê a ni. Chatuan hremhmuna innghaisak lam hi Pathian chatuan remruat zînga tel a ni lo. Chatuana min nghaisa duh tura zirtîrna hian hmân ata tawh mîte chu Pathian a huattîr thîn. A hmêlmâte meuh pawh a thinlung zawng zawnga hmangaih thei Pathian tân chuan chatuan meia a hmangaihte an han kâng chawrh chawrh reng chu hremhmun tluka hrehawm a ni ve tho ang.

**19. Hremhmun chu tute tân nge Pathianin a buatsaih?
*Matthaia 25:41.***

Chhâna: Setana leh a tirkkohte tâna buatsaih a ni.

NOTE: Pathian chuan hremhmun chu سوالنا te, Setana leh a tirkkohte tihboral nâna a buatsaih a ni. سوالنا hi lâk hran a, mei hmanga lei leh Vân aţanga nuaibo daih hi a ruahmanna chu a ni bawk. Nuai bo vek a nih loh chuan سوالنا hian lei leh Vân hi a tibuai reng mai ang. Chuvângin سوال *cancer* hi mei hmanga nuai bo tur a ni. Suala ka awm reng chuan tihboral ka ni ang. Pathianin manganna te, lungngaihna te thlentu leh a Fapa tihlumtu سوالنا hi Vânrama a luh ve a phal dâwn lo. Ka nuna سوال awm hi mi tlenfaisak a, tuifinriata mi phûm bosak hi nî tin min ngên a, mahse min tilui dâwn lo. Duhthlanna chu ka kuta awm a ni. Heta ka duhthlanna ang chiah hi Vânram pawh lût ila ka tihtur tho a ni ang. Mi thianghlimte chauh awmnaah chuan he leia Isua zui duh lote chu han lût se hrehawm an ti dâwn lutuk. Chutiang hmuna dah luih chu an tân chuan thil nurrâwn thlâk tak a ni ang.

PATHIAN HMANGAIHNA TÂRLAN

**20. Mei hmanga Pathianin mak taka mi a tiboral hi eng tin
nge an koh? *Isaia 28:21.***

Chhâna: “A hnathawh mak... a thiltih mak.”

NOTE: Isua chu mîte chhandam turin a lo kal a. A hmêlmate a han tiboral tur chu a mizia nên a inmîl loh êm avangin ‘a thiltihmak’ tia koh a ni a. A hmangaih êm êmte tiboral lo thei lova a awm chu Pathian rilru a nâ a (*Ezekiela 33:11*). Mi tumah hi boral lo se tih chu a duhthusâm a ni (*2 Petera 3:9*). Efraim hnena a au ang khân, “Engtin nge ka ensan theih ang che?” tiin a au ang (*Hosea 11:8*). Hrehawm ti êm êmin, “Anmahni chhandam tûra ka thiltih aia nasa hi eng thil nge ka tih ang?” tiin a zâwt hial dâwn a ni (*Isaia 5:4*). A hmangaihna an hnar avanga Pathian fa thu awih lote tihboral an nih hun chu Vânrâm hun tawn zînga hun hrehawm ber a ni ang.

21. Lalram thar din a nih hunah tunhma thil hmasate, hremhmun pawh telin, chu eng tin nge an awm ang? Thupuan 21:4.

Chhâna: “Thil hluite chu an ral ta.”

NOTE: Thil hlui zawng zawng chu an ral ta vek a. Lei leh Vân khawi lai kil khatah mah khian hremhmun lo awmna tûr siam a ni lo. Lei leh Vân aţanga a bo a bâng awm lova sualna zawng zawng pah bo vek chu Pathian remruat dân a ni. Chatuan hremhmun chu awm tak tak se sual chu chatuanin a awm ang a, thil ţa lo tak takte pawh theihngilh theih an ni dâwn lo tihna a ni bawk.

22. Isua rawng ka bâwlina chhan tur chu enge? Johana 14:23, 24.

Chhâna: Hmangaihna vângin

NOTE: Hremhmun hlauh avang ringawtin tumah Vânrâm an kâi dâwn lo. Mîin Vânrâm an kaina chhan tur chu Isua an hmangaih hmasak avâng leh an hmangaih zêl vâng a ni ang. Isua hmangaihtute tân hremhmun a hlauhawm loh (*1 Johana 4:18*).

23. Khawvêl sawrkarte pawh hian diktak ro an rel loh chuan rei an daih thei lo. ţhenkhat chuan Pathian hmangaihna

chu a nasa lutuk a, misualte pawh a hremin a tiboral lo vang an ti. Bible-in enge a sawi ve thung? Exodus 34:6,7.

Chhâna: LALPA chuan ... dân bawhchhia chu a thian fai ang.

NOTE: Pathian chu hmangaihna a nih avangin dik taka ro a rêl ngei ngei a ùl a ni. A rorêl dikna chu mi zawng zawng hriattîr an nih vek hnua an duhthlanna inngat a ni baw. Mi hnêna a duh loh pui nungchang hnawn luih chu a dik lo vang. Rorêlna dik leh thianglim chu hmangaihna tluka pawimawh tho a ni. Pathian chuan kan duhzâwng nunphung thlan theihna zalêna mi pe phal hial khawpin min hmangaih a. Pathian rorêlna dik chuan kan duhthlan ang ang chu a hnua a ngawng leh zêl tûr nêna kan neih vekna turin min tilui zâwk a ni. Sualna thlang chuan a hnu leh thihna a thlang tihna a ni mai (*Rome 6:23; Thufingte 8:36*).

MI ÏHENKHAT CHUAN BIBLE CHÂNG ÏHENKHATA CHATUANA NGHAI SA TIH TE, CHATUAN MEI TIH TE, CHATUAN HREMNA TIH TE LEH MEI MIT THEI LO TIH ÏAWNGKAMIE HI AN NGAHTUAH ÏHÏN A. HÊNG POINT ÏHENKHAT LEH MI HAUSA LEH LAZARA CHANCHIN HI EXHIBIT #1 LEH #2 AH EN RAWH.



**Hlahna ni lovin,
hmangaihna hian Vên
thlengin turin min
buatsaih a ni**

24. Hremhmuna tiboral a nih hnû-ah سوالنا chu a lo tho chhuak leh a ngem? Nahuma 1:9.

Chhâna: Tawrhna a awm leh tawh ngai lo vang.

NOTE: Pathian chu fakin awm rawh se. Sualna chuan a lu hmêlchhe tak chu a rawn lantîr leh tawh lo vang.

25. Sualna leh misualte tihboral an nih hnu-ah Pathianin enge a tih? *Isaia 65:17; 1 Petera 3:13; Thupuan 21:3.*

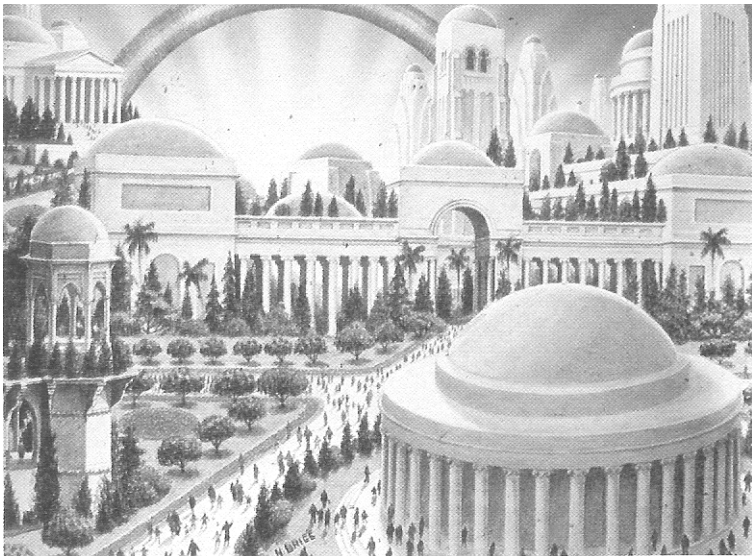
Chhâna:

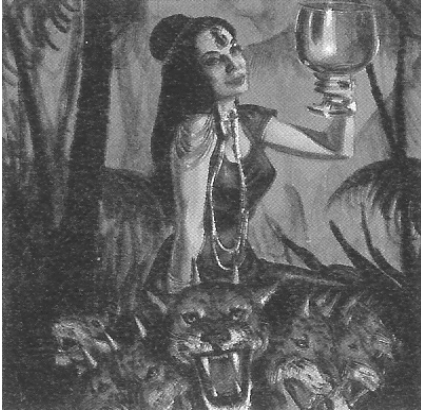
- A. *Isaia 65:17; 2 Petera 3:13*—“Ngaitech u, Vân thar leh lei thar ka siam ta... mi felte chênna tûr chu.”
- B. *Thupuan 21:3*—“Pathian ... an hnênah a chêng ang.”

NOTE: A va ropui êm! Lei tharah chuan Pathianin a mîte chu an Pa nêlawm tak leh an thian ni turin a luhpui a. Adam leh Evi-ten an hloh tawh zawng zawng kha an nei lêt leh vek ang (*Tirhkohte 3:19,21*). A tâwpah Pathian mîte chuan sawi hlêih theih loh lâwmna an hmu ta a ni.

26. Isuan a lalram thar ropui taka lût turin a sâwm che a. Tunah hian chu sâwmna chu pawmin A lalrama i luh theih nân nangmahah thilmak i tihîr dâwn em?

Chhâna: Aw, tehrêng mai.





**BABULON,
NAWHCHIZUAR
TENAWM TAK
CHU**

Thupuan-ah hian Pathianin duhsak taka lei mîte a kohna hnuhnung a chuang a (*Thupuan 14:6-14*). Setana ruahmanna leh a bumna bâkah hmanrua a tâna a hman pâwl thenkhatte chu tute nge an nih a târlang baw. Tunlaia mîte tâna hetiang thu pawimawh ziahna lehkhabu dang a awm lo. A thuchahte chu a pawimawh êm avang leh zawm ngei ngei tur hlîr an nih avangin Pathian pawhin a lo tichingpen an awm chuan na taka hremah a vau nghâl a ni (*Thupuan 22:18,19*).

Thupuan 14:8 leh *Thupuan 18:2,4,5*-a thu chuang râphtlak tak takte hi lo ngaithla teh: “Babulon chu a tlâwm ta. . . Ramhuaiho awmnaah a chang ta. . . ka mîte chu a chhông ata lo chhuak rawh, a sualnaah chuan in tel ve loh nân leh, a hremnate chu in tawrh ve loh nân. A sualnate chuan Vên khi a tawng a, Pathian chuan a bawhchhiatnate chu a hre reng.”

A thuchah chu a chiang khawp mai: “Babulon chu rawn chhuahtsan rawh u, chuti lo chuan in boral ang.” Babulon chu enge a nih i hria em? Babulon-ah hian hre lovin i lo awm reng thei em? Babulon-a awm nih chu zahthlâka ngaih tûr a ni lo. Pathian chuan a mîte tam tak Babulon-ah an awm a ti. Pathian mîte chuan Isua kohna âw an hriat hunah Babulon chu an chhuahtsan ang.

He zirlaiah hian Babulon chu enge a nih kan zir dâwn a. Pathian Thlarau Thianghlimin kan zain min pâwl rawh se. He zirlai i zir hma hian khawngaih takin *Thupuan 17, 18*-te chhiar hmasa la. Chu chuan zirlai hriat thiamna kawngah nasa takin a pui ang che.

THLARAU LAMA BONA ENTÏRTU

1. **Pathian hmangaihna leh a zangaihna thuchah hnuhnung pathumte chu tunlai hian khawvêl pum puiah theh darh a ni a (*Thupuan 14:6-12*). Hêng thuchah pathum zînga a pahnihna chu enge ni? *Thupuan 14:8*.**

Chhâna: “Babulon chu a tlâwm ta.”

2. **Babulon chungchanga Pathian thupêk chu enge a nih a, tute hnênah nge pêk a nih? *Thupuan 18:4*.**

Chhâna: “Ka mîte u, a chhûng ata lo chhuak rawh u.”

NOTE: Thupêk chu Pathian mîte hnênah pêk a ni. Mi tam tak chu Babulon-ah an la awm a. Babulon chungah hremna a tlâk hma ngeia lo chhuak turin Pathian chuan hmangaih âw nêm takin a ko mêk a ni.

3. **Mi thenkhat chuan heta Babulon a tih hi Babulon khawpui tak tak din thar leh chungchâng sawina niin a ngâi a. Bible-in eng tin he thu hi a sawi? *Isaia 13:19-21*.**

Chhâna: “Babulon . . . tuman an luah leh tawh ngai lo vang.”

NOTE: Babulon khawpui tak tak kha chu Pathianin din thar leh a ni dâwn lo a tih avangin thil tihtheih loh tâwp a ni.

4. **Enge ni Pathianin a mîte chu Babulon chhuahsan tûra a tihchhan ni ang? *Thupuan 18:2-5*.**

Chhâna:

Babulon chu ramhuaite chênna a lo ni ta.

Babulon chu thlarau bawlhhlawhho khawitu a ni.
Hnam zawng zawngin a mi ngaihchîna uain an in.
Lei lalte chuan amah chu an ngâi (uire) a.
A sualnaah chuan tel ve suh u.
A hremna tawrh turte chu tuar ve suh u.
A sualnate chuan Vân a tawng ta.
A bawhchhiatnate chu Pathianin a hre reng.

NOTE: Pathianin Babulon hi a buaipui hlê tih hi zêp tur a awm lo.
Babulon chu a engpawh nise Pathian mîte tân chuan chhuahsan
hrim hrim phawt kha a ða a ni.

**5. Thupuan 17:1-5-ah hian eng entîrna hmangin nge
Pathianin Babulon chu a târ chhuah?**

Chhâna: Sakawlh chung a chuang hmeichhe pakhat.

NOTE: Pathian chuan Babulon chu nawhchizuar nu pakhat,
sakawlh lu pasarih leh ki sawm nei chung a chuang angin a lantir a.
A hma lama kan zir tawh ang khan hmeichhe thianglim chuan
Pathian kohhran a entîr a (Thupuan 18). Hmeichhe bawlhhlawh
erawh chuan kohhran tlu tawh a entîr thung (*Jeremia 3:1-8,20;*
Ezekiela 16:26,27; Isaia 50:1; Jeremia 13:27; Hosea 2:2-5;
Ezekiela 23:2-21; Thupuan 14:4).



Babulon Khaw Ropui

6. ‘Babulon Khaw ropui’ chu eng tin nge *Thupuan*-ah hian koh a nih? *Thupuan 17:5*.

Chhâna: “Nawhchizuarthe nû.”

NOTE: He entîrna hi kohhran nu ropui, fanu (kohhran) tam tak hringtu sawina a ni a. A awmzia hrethiam turin mifing nih kher a ngai lo. Roman kohhran ropui tak chuan kohhran nu berah a inçhâl a, a fâte (amah chhuahsantu kohhrante) chu a hnêna kîr leh turin a sâwm reng bawk. A fâte chu amah duh lova chhuak tau, protestant-te hi an ni. Babulon tih hi chhûngkaw hming–nufa hming kohna a ni bawk. Helaia rilru khawih deuh mai chu Pathianin Chiang taka nû leh a fanûte bo thu a sawi hi a ni.

Hei hi Babulon-a awmte chu Kristian ða an ni lo tihna a ni kher lo. Dik tak chuan Isua ngei pawhin a mîte niin a sawi (*Thupuan 18:4*). Mahse Babulon aţanga lo chhuak turin a lo mêk thung. A mîte chuan lâwm takin an Hotupa kohna chu an chhâng ang.

KHAWVÊL HUAP SAKHUANA

7. Babulon hian Pope thuneihna a entîr tihfiahna dang ilo en leh teh ang.

- A. *Thupuan 17:3*-a hmeichhe chuanna sakawlh kha *Thupuan 13:1*-a sakawlh nêh hian thuhmun a ni. Hêng sakawlh pahnih hian lu pasarih leh ki sawm neiin Pathian a sawichhia a. *Thupuan 13*-a sakawlh chu zirlai 19-naah khân pope thuneihna a ni tih hailan a ni tawh bawk. Bung 17-na hian bung 13-naa sakawlh a sawi kha thil dangin a rawn tilang nawn a ni.
- B. *Thupuan 13*-a sakawlh ang bawk khan ringtute a tiduhdah ve ðhîn (*Thupuan 17:6; 18:24*).
- C. *Thupuan 17:18* chuan chu hmeichhia chu Johana hun laia Rome sawrkar, Babulon thiltihtheihna neitu niin a sawi (*Luka 2:1*). Zirlai 18-ah khân milembe Rome sawrkar chu

pope thuneihna (papal Rome) chuan a rawn thlâk a ni kan ti a nih kha.

NOTE: Hemi chungchânga thudik chu *Daniela* leh *Thupuan* hian Chiang takin sakawlh chu tu nge a nih sawiin, Babulon chu pope thuneihna a ni tih an sawi a. Chu chu Bible commentary tam tak pawhin an pawm dân a ni. Siamthamna hun laia thuhrlitute pawhin an sawi deuh vek bawk. In awmnaah vântlâng library a awm chuan en ang che.

8. **‘Babulon’ tih hming lo chhuahna hnâr hi enge ni? *Genesis 10:9, 10; Genesis 11:5-9.***

Chhâna: Tichuan a hmingah ‘Babel’ an sa a; chutah chuan LALPAN leia ãawng zawng zawngte hi a tihrang ta si a.”

NOTE: Babulon hming chu Babel Insâng ațanga lo kal a ni a. A awmzia chu ‘buaina’ tihna a ni. Misualho chuan tui a lo lêt leh palh pawha a chîm pil zawh loh tur khawpa sâng in sak an tum a. Mahse Pathianin vawilehkhatah an ãawng chu a tihdanglamsak ta vek mai a. Chutia an ãawng a lo danglam tâk nuaiah chuan an thil tum ropui tak pawh chu an thawk zawm thei ta lo. Chuta chin chu ‘Babel’ tih emaw, ‘Babulon’ tih emaw chu buaina sawi nâna hman a lo ni ta a ni.



Babulon hming chu Babel Insâng ațanga thu kal zel ‘buai’ tihna a ni

THURIN DIK LO LÂKLUH A NI

**9. Eng thilin nge thlarau lam Babulon-ah buaina thlen?
Thupuan 17:2,4; 18:3.**

Chhâna: “Leia awmte chu a mi ngaihchinna uain chuan hrai ruihin an awm.”

NOTE: A uain chu a zirtîrna emaw a thurin emaw chu a ni (*1 Lalte 11:2,3,7; Isaia 44:15,19,10; Jeremia 25:25-18; 51:7*). A uain chuan thlarau lama ruihna a thlen a. Mîte chu thlarau lama ding nghet thei lo tur (*Efesi 4:14*) leh an hriatna tichawlawl turin (*Hebrai 5:11-14*) thutakah a inchhuih tlûktîr thîn (*Malakia 2:8*).

10. Thupuan 14:8-ah hian Pathianin a bîka Babulon a hremna chhan tûr leh a chhûng ata chhuak tura mi a kohna chhan kha enge ni?

Chhâna: A mi ngaihchinna uain hmanga hnam zawng zawng a hrai ruih avangin.

NOTE: A zirtîrna dik lo chu Pathianin a hremna chhan tur leh a chhûng ata mi a koh chhuahna chhan chu a ni.

11. Enge ni Babulon zirtîrna (uain) thenkhat, Bible kalh si, mîte tibuai a, ruihtir tlattu chu?

Chhâna:

- A. Thusawmpêkte hian min phuor tawh lo (Zirlai 11).
- B. Sunday serhna (Zirlai 10,11).
- C. Khawngaihna hun dang a la awm dâwn (Zirlai 7).
- D. A rûka mi thianghlim lâwr (Zirlai 6).
- E. Chatuan Hremna (Zirlai 20).
- F. Thlarau thi thei lo neia inzirtîrna (Zirlai 13).
- G. Baptisma dik lo (Zirlai 16).

NOTE: Thil hlauhawm deuh mai chu hei hi a ni: Mi pakhat hian Bible a chhiar a. A thu chhiarah chuan chiang takin misualte chu

meidilah an tlâ ang a, meivâpah changin an kâng ral vek dâwn tih a inziak a ni. Mahse a awmna kohhran chuan chatuana hrem tûr angin an zirtîr a, chu chu ni ngeiin a ring deuh bawk si a, tichuan Bible zirtîrna chu thil hriat thiam har takah a ngâi ta a. Chutah Bible chu a tân chuan a thûk lutuk tiin a zir zawm duh ta lo. A awmzia chu thutak chu a nihdân tur ang takin a hre thiam a, mahse dik lo taka zirtîr a lo ni tawh a ni.

Chu mai a la ni lo, mihring zirtîrnate hian a dik lo zâwkah mi a phuar bet a. Thutak chu nei tawha inhriatna a pêk avangin thutak an zirna tur a dâl flat a. Isua kha chuan pipute thurochhiah leh mihring zirtîrnate hian a thutak chu a hliah theih avangin a hnar thîn (*Matthaia 15:3-9*).

POPE THUNEIHNA—HMÂN, TÛN LEH NAKÍN

12. *Thupuan 17:18*-ah hian engtin nge *Thupuan*-in sakawlh chanchin a sawi?

Chhâna: “Sakawlh awm tawh a, awm mêka leh lo awm tûr.”

NOTE: *Thupuan 13* leh *17* hian pope thuneihna chungchâng an sawi a. Bung *13*-naah hi chuan he thuneihnain a ken sakhuana leh politic thuneihna a sawi hrang lêm lo va. Bung *17*-na hian a rawn sawi hrang ta a ni. Hmeichhe kalsual hian kohhran kalsual a entîr a. Sakawlh (sawrkar) chungah a chuang tih awmzia chu sawrkarin a thlâwp a, sawrkar pawh a thunun tel tihna a ni. Hetah hian kohhran leh sawrkar tanrual dân pawh Chiang takin a sawi lang.

Bible châng mak tak chu—“Lo awm tawh a, awm leh ta lo va, lo awm leh ta chu” – tih hi a ni. Hei hian pope thuneihna bawk a kâwk. *Thupuan 17:6*-a pope-in tihduhdahna a lek thu sawina dawt chiaha he hun chungchâng sawina hi a awm avangin hetiang hi a awmzia ni ngeia kan hriat chu a ni:

LO AWM TAWH: Pope thuneihna hun chhûng kum 1260 (*Thupuan 13:5,7*).

AWMLEH TA LO: Pope thuneihna a tlâkhniam (muthilh) hun lâi, thihna khawp hiala a hliam aṭanga a dam leh hmâ zawng (*Thupuan 13:3*).

LO AWMLEHA: Hei hian ni hnunung, mak tak maia thi khawp hiala hliam a dam leh aṭanga lalram sawmin sakawlh hnêna thuneihna dârkâr khat an pêk thleng a huam (*Thupuan 13:3*).

13. Hrilhlâwknaah chuan tlâng hian lalte emaw, hnam emaw a entîr (*Jeremia 51:24,25* en rawh). *Thupuan 17: 9-11* a tlâng pasarih a sawte hian eng hnam (emaw eng sawrkar chakna) nge a entîr?

Chhâna: “Lu pasarih chu hmeichhe ṭhutna tlâng pasarihte chu an ni.”

NOTE: Hemi chungchângah hian ngaihḍân hrang hrang a awm theih avangin chumi chu a ni e tia Chiang taka sawi theih a ni lo. Engpawh nise bung 17-naa hun thu sawina hian pope tiḍuhḍahna hun chhûng kum 1260 hnu si, Vântirhkohin hremna a leihbuak hmâ si a kawh avangin (*Thupuan 17:1*) hetiang hian ngaihḍân kan siam:

- A. **Pangate chu an tlâwm (*châng 10*)** – 1. Babulon. 2. Medo-Persia. 3. Greece. 4. Rome. 5. Pope lalna (kum 1260).
- B. **Pakhat chu (*châng 10*)** – 6. Pope thuneih hun (a hliam aṭanga a dam leh hmâ).
- C. **Lo la lang lo (*châng 10*)** – 7. Pope thuneih hun (a hliam a dam aṭanga lal sawmin an thlâwp hmâ zawng).
- D. **Pariatna pawh a ni (*châng 11*)** – 8. Pope thuneih hun (lal sawm nen an ṭanrual hun (*châng 12,13*)).

14. Ki sawmte chuan enge an entîr?

Chhâna: “Ki sawmte chu lal sawmte an ni.”

NOTE: Hêng kîte hi a tlângpuiin tunlâi Europe ramah hian puh an ni. England, France, Germany, Italy, etc., emaw (*Zirlai 12-na* en la), khawngaihna kawng khâr dâwna ram thiltitheih deuh deuh,

entîrnân European Common Market te ang pawh an ni thei. Hrilhlâwkna lo la thleng famkim lo hi chu Pathianin a sawi Chiang hlê a nih loh chuan huai deuha ngaihdân sawi pawp loh hi a finthlâk hlê.

KOHRAN TLÛTEN SIAMTHATNA AN DODÂL

15. Mîte chuan vawi tam tak eng vângin nge an kohhran chu a nun loh a, a khawvêl êm êm a, tunhmâ anga chak taka zirfîrna an pêk tâk loh le tiin an inzâwt a. Pathian dânte hi eng vânga inzirtîr lo nge an nih a, sualnate hi an do loh an ti rilru bawk. “Thiltihtheihna a bo ta a ni awm e,” an ti thîn. Enge a chhan ni ang? *Thupuan 14:8.*

Chhâna: Babulon chu a tlâwm ta.

NOTE: A chhan chu Pathianin kohhrante chu Vân nêna an inzawmna dinhmun sâng tak aţangin an tla dâwn tih a sawi vâng a ni. Siamthatna hun laia thuhritute kha Pathian mi ropui tak takte an ni a, an hun lâi khân kohhrante dinhmun pawh a sâng hlê. Mahse tunah chuan khawvêl tihdân pawmna leh mihring siam chawp zirfîrnate chuan kohhran aţangin Thlarau Thianghlim leh mei chu a kiantîr a, chuvângin Pathian chuan an tlu ta a ti a ni.

16. Mi thenkhat chuan kohhran chu siamthat kan tum tur a ni an ti a. Pathianin enge a sawi ve? *Thupuan 18:4.*

Chhâna: “Ka mîte u, a sualnaah chuan in tel vê loh nân lo chhuak rawh u.”

NOTE: Kohhran tlu tâte chuan siamthatna hi an hnar ang a, tichuan hremna tuarin an la boral ang. Pathian chuan a mîte chu hremna an tawrh vê loh nân a chhûng aţanga lo chhuak turin thu a pê a. Bung *18 châng hnuhnung 12*—te hian hremna parukna leh a pasarih hun lâia thil thleng an sawi tih hria ang che.

17. Pathian chuan Babulon-a Kristian la awmte chu ‘ka mîte’ tiin a ko va (*Thupuan 18:4*). Isua chuan Kristian-ho, a kohhrana awm lote chu ‘berâm dang’ tiin a sawi. A kohhrana la awm lo berâm dangte chungah chuan enge Isuan a lo thleng dâwn a tih? *Johana 10:16*.

Chhâna: “He berâm huanga mi lo hi, beram dang ka nei; anni pawh ka la rawn hruai tur a ni, ka âw pawh an hria ang; chutichuan pâwl khatin an awm ang a, a vêngtu pakhat nêh.”

NOTE: Isua chuan chiang takin a berâm huanga awm lo berâm tha tak tak a la nei a, mahse chûngte chu a ko ang a, anni chu a berâm huangah chuan an la rawn lût ang tiin a sawi. “Ka berâmten ka âw an hria a . . . min zui,” a ti (*Johana 10:27*). Tunlâi Babulon-a Pathian berâmte pawh hian a kohna chu an hria ang a, a berâm huangah an la lût ang.

He berâm huanga mi lo hi,
beram dang ka nei; anni pawh
ka la rawn hruai tur a ni



TUNLAI PATHIAN KOHHRAN DIK CHU

18. Nova hun lai khân Tuilêt laka him duh chu lawngah an lût ngei tûr a ni; rin mai a tâwk lo. Isua hun lai pawhin miin chhandam nih a duh chuan Isua berâm huangah a luh a tûl a. Chutiang zêlin tûnlai hian Babulon a tanga kohchhuah kan ni ta a, chhandam ni tûrin khawi huangah nge ka luh ang? *Tirhkohte 2:47*.

Chhâna: “Tin, a chhandam mêk apiangte chu LALPAN nî tin an hnênah a teltîr zêl thîn.”

NOTE: Hemi chungchângah hi chuan Pathian lehkhabu hi a fiah khawp mai. Hetiang hian:

- A. Taksa pakhat ni tura koh kan ni (*Kolosa 3:15*).
- B. Chu taksa chu kohhran hi a ni (*Kolosa 1:18*).
- C. Chu kohhran chu baptisma changin kan zawm (*1 Korin 12:13*).
- D. Zirlai 18-na khan Chiang takin tunlaia Pathian kohhran dik chu a târlang.

Nova hun lai khân chhandam nih duh chu lawngah luh ngei a ngâi a, chutiang bawk chuan tunlâi pawh hian Pathian kohhran dik zawm chu tihmâkmawh a ni.



Nova hun lai khân chhandamna lawng pakhat a awm angin, tunlai atan pawh kohhran dik pakhat chia a awm

19. Babuon-ah chuan awm reng ila, engtin nge Pathianin min tih ang a, ka chungah enge lo thleng ang? *Thupuan 18:4*.

Chhâna: A sualna neiin a hremna pawh ka tuar ve ang.

NOTE: Babulon-a awm zawng zawngte chuan a hremna chu an tuar vek ang. Himna awm chhun chu rang taka Babulon chhuahsan a ni.

20. Nova hun lai khân Pathian chuan a mîte a hmangaih êm avangin Tuilêt laka himna tur a buatsaihsak a, mahse mi pariat lawngah an lût a. A bâk zawng chu an boral vek a ni. A nihna takah chuan tumah an boral tûr a ni lo. Kan hunah pawh hian Pathian chuan hmangaih nain chhanhimna lawng, kohhran a siam a. A kohhrante a chhandam nân rem a ruat a (*Efesi 5:25-33*). Mahse Isuan vânduaitlâk taka mi tlem tê chauh chhandam an nih leh tûr thû a sawi (*Matthia 7:14*). Zawhna zawng zawng zînga zawhna pawimawh ber chu, “Nang leh kei hi kan hmangaih kan chhûngte nêh hian chu chhandamna lawngah chuan kan lût kim a ngem?” tih hi a ni. Chu thutlûkna chu tunah mai hian siam theih a ni a. I siam dâwn em le?

Chhânna: Dâwn e.



**THUPUAN-A
HREMNA PASARIH**

Zân ruah sêr khaw thim bur mai hnuai motor khalh angh
han inchan teh. Chutia chak taka i tlan lâi chuan êng sen pasarih
zet hi a rawn êng rual ta thup mai a. I hma lam kawngpuiah chuan
a rawn de phei chuah chuah mai. Chu êng sen avang chuan i ding a
ngem? I ding ngei ang. Êng sen chuan hlauhawm te, rikrum thil
thleng te leh chhiatna te a entîr avangin i ding tûr a ni.

Thupuan 15 leh *16*-ah hian hma lam kan panna kawnga
Pathianin fimkhur tura min duhna hmun sarihah êng sen a loh hî a.
“Ding rawh. En la. Ngaithla la. tawngtai rawh. I hmâ lamah sâwn
chhiatna emaw, hremna emaw râpthlak tak tak pasarih a awm a
nia! Fîmkhur rawh!” a ti.

Television-ah hian an program thenkhat chu mi thil chik mîte
tân huat theih a ni maithei tiin an sawi lâwk fo va. Chutiang deuh
chuan keini pawhin i thu zir tur hian i rilru a tinuam lo viau thei tih
kan han sawi lâwk duh a ni. Dik tak chuan he zirlai hian mi a
nghawng nasa khawp mai. Hremna pasarih chu nêp lo tak a nia! A
râpthlâkin a hlauhawm asîn. Tam tak chuan khaw dang hawisan an
duh hial âwm e.

Mahse Pathian chuan hêng hremna hlauhawm tak takte hi harh
fim kara ngaihtuah turin min duh a, chuvâng chuan *Thupuan* bû-ah
hian bung nhih ngawt a awhtîr a ni. *Thupuan 1:3*-ah chuan he
lehkhabua vaulâwkna thûte ngaihventu hnênah malsawmna a pêk
tûr thu a puang baw. Pathian chuan a kohhrante hnêna thil tûl lo

sawi nân bung hnih ngawt hi a hmang mai mai lo vang tih a chiang reng mai. Hremnate hi chhan ɬa tak neia sawi tel a ni.

Pathian chu sawi fiah rual loh khawpa hmangaihna te, dawhtheihna te, ngilneihna te, ngaihdamna te leh ɬatna tea khat a ni. Mahse a hmangaihna chu miin an hre thiam lo fo ɬin. Pathian khi mahni tûte sualna hmu thei miah lo putar ang maia en a hlauhawm hlê. Isua thihna khân Pathianin sualna a ngaihzam mai mai lohzia a entîr a. A palzam mai mai dâwn lo. Sual hi a awm ve reng chuan lei leh Vân a buai reng mai ang.

Pathian dawhtheihna chuan tâwp chin a nei tih kan hriat thiam a ɬul. Kum sâng têt kal ta khân Aigupta ramah pawh a ramri kham an pel a, hremna râpthlâk tak tak sawm an tawrh phah a. Tûnah pawh hian ramri chu a kham leh dâwn a. Tun ɬumah hi chuan hremna râpthlâk tak tak pasarihin lei leh a chhûnga chêngte hi a nuai dâwn a ni.

He hremna laka tlanchhuahna a awm avang hian Pathian hnênah lâwmthu awm rawh se. He zirlaiin a tum ber chu hremna laka tlanchhuah dân inhriattîr a ni.

PATHIAN THINURNA

1. **Hremna pasarih chu eng tin nge an koh? *Thupuan 15:1.***
Chhânna: “Chu chu hremna hnuhnung berte a ni, chûngah chuan Pathian thinurna chu a kin tawh si a.”

NOTE: Hremna pasarih chu Pathian thinurna tih a ni.

2. **Hmangaihna thuchah leh khawvêl hnêna vaulâwkna hnuhnung pathumte kha *Thupuan 14:6-12-ah* hian hmuh a ni a. Misualte tâna hremna pahnih kha engte nge ni? *Thupuan 14:10.***

Chhânna: “Chu mîte ngei chuan Pathian thinurna uain, a thinurna nova engmah pawlh lova siam chu an in ang.”

NOTE: Pathian thinurna (hremna pasarih) chu sakawlh chhinchhiahna neitute tâna tih a ni (*Thupuan 16:2*). Meidîl erawh chu misual zawng zawngin an tuar ang (Zirlai 20-na en leh la). Pathian thinurna hi engti kawngmahin mihring thinur angin Isua a thinur dâwn tih êntîrna a ni lo. Sualna chungâ Pathian rorêlna lan chhuahtîrna tûr a ni zâwk ang.

3. **Hremna chu tute nge pumpelh ang? *Thupuan 15:2.***

Chhâna: “Sakawlh te, a lem te, a hming nambâr te hneha lo chhuakte chu Pathian ñingtang kenga, dâthlalang tui finriat kama ding ka hmu baw k a.”

NOTE: He châng hian sakawlh chhinchhiahna pumpelh theih pawimawhzia a tichiang khawp mai. Mî tinin chhinchhiahna pahniha a khawi emaw zâwk zâwk—sakawlh chhinchhiahna emaw, Pathian chhinchhiahna emaw kan dawng vek ang. Pathian chhinchhiahna dawn chu chhandamna a nih laiin, sakawlh chhinchhiahna dawn erawh chu chatuan boralna a ni. Ngun takin ngaihtuah teh. *Thupuan-in* hêng chhinchhiahna pahnihte chanchin a sawi tam viau mai hi a lo mak lo.

4. **Chhandamte chuan chhandam an nih avangin tu nge an fak? *Thupuan 15:3, 4.***

Chhâna: “I thiltihte chu an makin an ropui e, nang engkim tithei LALPA Pathian.”

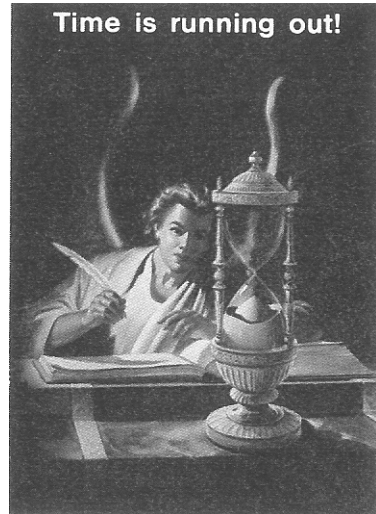
NOTE: Chhandamna chu LALPA a tang chauha neih theih a ni. “Isua Krista zâra hnehna min petu Pathian hnênah lâwmthu awm rawh se.” *1 Korin 15:57*.

CHHANDAMNA KAWNG KHÂR A NI

5. **Eng tikah nge hremna chu a lo thlen ang? *Thupuan 15:8.***

Chhâna: “Pindan chhôngnung chu Pathian ropuina leh a thiltihtheihna khûin a khat ta a; Vântirhkoh pasarihte hremna pasarih chu a reh hmâ loh zawng, pindan chhôngnungah chuan tumah an lût thei lo.”

NOTE: Vân biakbûka tumah an lût thei lo hi a awmzia chu tuna rorêlna kal mêk hi a zo tawh tihna a ni. Chutah hremna pasarih chu a lo thleng ta a ni. (Rorêlna thu hriat nân Zirlai 15 en leh rawh).



6. **Vân rorêlna chu a tâwp ta tih entîr nân Isuan eng thû nge a sawi? *Thupuan 22:11, 12.***

Chhâna: “Mi fel chu tihfelin awm reng rawh se; mi thianghlim chu tihthianghlimin awm reng rawh se. Ngai teh, ka lo kal thuai dâwn e; mi tin an thiltih ang zêla pèk tûrin ka lâwmmann ka hnênah a awm a.”

NOTE: Vân rorêlna zawh a nih vêleh Isua chuan mi tinin duh an thlang tawh a, tû man an thlang nawn thei tawh lo tih a puang a. Chuta tâng chuan chatuan atân khawngaihna kawng khâr a ni ta.

Mi tinin anmahni duhthlanna ngeiin khawngaihna kawng an inkhar hnan ta a ni.

HUN DANG PÊK A NI DÂWN LO

7. **A châng chuan natna te leh harsatna te hian Pathian min hnaihtîr thîn. Mahse he hremna avang hi chuan tumah an piangthar dâwn lo. Pathianin he hremna a thlentîrna chhan hi enge ni chiah le? *Thupuan 16:10, 11, 21.***

Chhâna: “Vân Pathian chu an sawichhia a. . . an sim lo.” Zawhna 7-na chhâna kimchang chu Exhibit #1—ah en rawh.

PATHIAN HREMNA HRIPUITE

8. **Hremna chuan eng chen nge a awah? *Thupuan 18:8.***

Chhâna: “Chuvângin, ni khat chauhvah a hremna—thih te, lungngaih te, tãm te chu –
a lo thleng vek ang.”

NOTE: Hremna chuan kum khat vêl a awah maithei. Bible chuan hrilhlâwkna-ah ni khat hi kum khat a ni a ti a (*Ezekiela 4:6; Number 14:34*). A lan dânin hêng hremnate hian khawvêl a huap vek zêl dâwn kher lo a ang hlê.

9. **Pathian hremna leh rorêlna, entîr nân hremna pasarihte ang hi, Pathian mizia nêl a inhlat hmêl êm avanga Bible-in mak a tihte chu engte nge ni? “Misual thihna-ah chuan lâwmna ka nei lo,” a ti (*Ezekiela 33:11*). Mahse misualte chu thiam a chantîr rêng rêng lo va (*Nahuma 1:3*), “thiam lova ruatte a chhuah ngai hek lo (*Exodus 34:7*).**

Chhâna: “A hnathawh mak, . . . a thil tihmak.”

10. **Hremna hmasa ber chu enge ni? *Thupuan 16:2.***

Chhâna: “Pânchhe na tak.”

NOTE: Hremna rêng rêng chuan sakhaw kalsual chu eng emaw ti takin a nghawr nghîng zêl ang. He hremna, pânchhe na tak pawh hian *Thupuan 13:13,14; 16:14*-a dâwt thilmak ti thînte chu a rawn phawrh chhuak leuh dâwn a ni.

**11. Hremna pahnihna hun chhông hian enge lo thleng ang?
*Thupuan 16:3.***

Chhâna: “Tuifinriat chu thisenah a lo chang.”

NOTE: Hnamte (khawvêl pum huap sawrkar ãngrual pâwl), mihring chhia leh ãha hriatna kalha mi duh loh zawng sakhua be tura tilui thîntute chuan tui thisena lo chang tain an sumdawna leh inbiak pawhna a tihbuai dân chu an hmu a. He hremna hian hêng pâwlho chungã Pathian rilru put dân chu Chiang takin a lantîr a ni. He khawvêl buaina hnuhnung ber hi politics thil, *democracy* leh *democracy* lo tih ang vêl hi a ni dâwn lo. Sakhua lama buaina, sakhaw dik lo sakhaw lem, a tak ang ve tak sîte inkâra buaina a ni ang.

12. Hremna pathumna chu enge ni? *Thupuan 16:4-7.*

Chhâna: “Luite leh tuihnâte chu thisenah an chang ta vek a.”

NOTE: Misualte chuan Pathian mîte chu ‘kalsual’ an ti a. Tam tak phei chuan chông ‘kalsual’ an tihte thisen chhuah chu Pathian lâwmzawng sawinaah an ngâi zâwk a ni (*Johana 16:2*). Pathian erawh chuan a rilru hriattîr nân tui thianghlim chu thisenah a chantîr a, misualho chu thisen in tûr a pe a. Chutiãng chuan anmahni zâwk chu ‘kalsual’ dik tak an ni tih a lantîr a ni. Chutiãnga tuihnate thisena a chan lâi chuan Pathian mîte erawhchu tui thianghlim pêk an ni ang (*Isaia 33:16*).

13. Hremna palîna a thlen lâiin eng thil nge lo awm? *Thupuan 16:8, 9.*

Chhâna: “Mîte chu mei sa taka em uhin an awm.”

NOTE: Hmanlâi ata tawh miin Pathian anga an biak Nî chuan na takin mîte chu a em ang. Tunlai thleng hian mi tam zâwk chuan Sunday serhin Nî an zahzia chu an la lantîr a ni. Joela chuan he hremnain lei a tihrehawmzia hi a takin a lo entîr tawh a (*Joela 1:15-20*). He tih lâi vêk hian Pathian Thua tãmna nasa tak a lo tla bawk ang (*Amosa 8:11,12; Luka 13:25-27*). Amosa hun lâi ang bawk khân misual tam tak chuan sim si lovin Pathian thu hrilhtu tûr an zawng ang a, mahse Pathian mîte chu tlângah te, lungpui kârah te an bihrûk tawh avangin hmuh tur an awm tawh lo (*Isaia 33:16*). He Ni sâ hi Isua a mantîr zawha Juda Iskariot-a rilru a buai ang mai khân misualte chuan an manganpui a. Pathian mîte erawh chu he Ni sa lutuk mai lakah hian vên him an ni. “Chhûnah Nîin a em lo vang che.” *Sâm 121:6*.

NOTE: Sakawlh chhinchhiahna neitute zawng zawng chuan he hremna hi an tuar vek.



14. Vântirhkoh panganain sakawlh lalthutphah chung a hremna a leih buak khân eng thil nge lo thleng? *Thupuan 16:10,11.*

Chhâna: “A ram chu a lo thim ta vek mai a.”

NOTE: He hremna hi sakawlh hmunpuia an han leihbuak chuan a lalram, khawvêl pum huap, khawvêl mihring tam ber huap zo (*Thupuan 13:7*) chu thim chhah mup mai hian a khuh ta tlat mai a. Hetia a tak taka khua a rawn thim ta khup mai hian sakawlh in Pathian thu a hnar avanga a ram chu engmah lo mai, thlarau lam thimna mai a nihzia (*Isaia 8:19, 20*) a rawn târlang bawk. *Thupuan 16:11* hian mipui chuan hremna pangana an tawrh lai hian hremna hmasa bera an pânchhe tawrh kha an la tuar reng niin a sawi.

ARMAGEDDON INDONA

15. Vântirhkohin Eufates Luipui chung a hremna berhbu parukna a leih buak khân eng thil nge lo thleng? *Thupuan 16:12-16.*

Chhâna: “...a tui chu a kangchat ta a...anni chu Pathian Engkimtithia ni ropuia indonaa hruai khâwm tûrin, khawvêl zawng zawng lalte hnênah an kal a...hmun pakhat Hebrai tawng *Armageddon* an tihah chuan an hruai khâwm ta a.”

NOTE: Hremna parukna a lo thlen chuan Armageddon indona râpthlâk taka mîte hruai khâwm tûrin inbuatsaihna a kal mup mup a. (Armageddon chanchin kimchang zâwk chu Exhibit #2-ah en rawh).

16. Isua lo kal lehna chu hremna pasarihna hun chhônga lo thleng a ni a. Chumi huna chhiatna râpthlâk tak tak pahnih a lo thleng tûrte kha engte nge?

Chhâna: (*Châng 18*) – “Nasa takin lîr a lo nghîng a... (*châng 21*) – “Vân aţangin rial lian tak takin mihringte chu a rawn dêng chur chur a.”

NOTE: Hremna parukna hun lâiin Armageddon indona atâna inbuatsaihna kha a kal mup mup a. Mahse a indona tak taka chu hremna pasarihna hun laia thleng a ni. Vân ațangin Isua chu a sipai rualte nêan an lo thawk thla a, Pathian mîte tihhlum tuma inbuatsaih mêk misualho chu an rawn tiboral ta vek mai a ni (*Thupuan 19:11-21*).

Hemi țuma rial tla hi rial tak tak, kg 25 ațanga kg 30 inkâr vêla ritte an ni ang. Joba chuan indona hnuhnung bera Pathianin rial a hman tur thû hi a lo sawi tawh bawh (*Joba 38:22, 23*). Pathian mîte erawh chu rial lakah chuan vênhim tlat an ni (*Isaia 32:18, 19*).

Lîrngîng pawhin a sâwi chhe nasa hlê. *Thupuan 6:14-17; Isaia 24:1, 3, 19, 20* leh *Jeremia 4:23-26* te pawhin an sawi.

17. Hremna parukna hun chhông khân hêng Babulon thurualpui sakawlh te, zâwlnei diklo te leh dragon chungachte hian eng thil ge lo thleng? *Thupuan 16:19*.

Chhâna: “Chu khaw ropui chu hmun thumah țhen a ni.”

NOTE: Pathian leh a mîte do tûra khawvêl sakhaw țangrual pâwlte chu an keh darh ta a.



Hremna pasarihna hunah râpthlâk takin lîr a ngîng a, leilung a sawi chhe hneh hlê!

PATHIANIN A MÎTE A VÊNGHIM

18. Mosia hun laiin Pathianin Aigupta ramah hremna sâwm a thlentîr a. Engtin nge hremna sâwmna a thlen lai khân thihna lakah Pathian mîte vênghim an nih? Exodus 12:7, 13.

Chhâna: “A thisen chu an lâ ang a, an eina tûr in kawngka biang pahnihah leh kawngka lu chungah an tât tûr a ni... thisen chu ka hmuh chuan ka kal hlân ang che u ... tiboraltu tûr in chungah hri rêng rêng a lo lêng lo vang.”

NOTE: Berâmno thisen chu an kawngka lu chungah an tât a, chu thisen chu a hmuhin thihna Vântirhkoh chuan a kal hlên ta zêl a. He thisen hian Isua a entîr a ni.

19. Engtin nge miin hremna pasarihna hunah hian thihna an pumpelh theih ang? Thupuan 12:11.

Chhâna: “Beram No thisenin an hneh.”

NOTE: Pathianin Mosia hunlaia mîte chu kum tinin Isua thisen chawimawina kût nei tûrin a ti a. Chu chuan thihna Vântirhkoh chu mifelte in, berâmno thisen tahna in chu a kal hlêntîr ta zêl a. Chu kût chu Kalhlen Kût tih a ni. Isuan kan Kalhlen Kûtna ni turin Kalvari-ah a thisen a hlân a (*1 Korin 5:7*). Ka thinlunga Isua thisen intât chuan tunhmaa ka sualnate kha a tleng fai a, Amah Isua ang nih theihna mak tak chu min pe baw. Chumi awmzia chu Isua chu a kalna apiangah ka zui ang tihna a ni.

Ka thinlung kawngka bianga Isua thisen ka lo tah phawt chuan LALPA sipai rualho chuan min kalkân ang a, ka nunna chu zuahin a awm ang. Tihtak zeta ka dîl phawt chuan chu thisen chu min pêk a châk êm êm a. Dik tak pheih chuan min nghâk zo lo deuhthâw hial zâwk a ni.

20. **Thupuan Bûah hian lei mîte tâna thuchah hnukung ber chu a chuang a. He lehkhahua thu inziak belhchhah tumtute chungah Pathianin engtia tih nge a tum? Thupuan 22:18.**

Chhâna: “Pathianin hremna chu a pêk belh ang.”

NOTE: *Thupuan* hi tunah hian a nih ang anga inzirtîr nghâl tûrin Pathian chuan min duh a. Thil lo belh palh an awm chuan an chung a pik hlê ang. Chutiang mi chu hremna pêk belh an ni dâwn—a chhan chu Pathian thuchah hnukung ber, a hmangaih êm êm a mîte tâna a thuchah pawimawh lutukah a lo inrawlh vâng a ni.

21. **Hremna chungchângah hian Pathianin a mîte hnênah eng thu nge a tiam? Sâm 91:10.**

Chhâna: “I puan inah chuan eng hremna mah a lo thleng lo vang.”

NOTE: Hremna pakhatmahin mi felte chu a tina lo vang.”

22. **Hremna laka a mîte hum tûrin Pathianin eng thil nge a ruahman? Sâm 91:11.**

Chhâna: “Nangmah vêngghim turin a Vântirhkohte a tîr ang.”

NOTE: Vântirhkoh thil ti thei tak takte chuan Pathian mîte chu hremna lak ata an vêng tlat ang.

23. **Eng thutiam dang tha tak nge he hremna chungchângah hian Pathian mîte tân a tiam? Sâm 91:5.**

Chhâna: “I hlau tûr a ni lo.”

NOTE: Hremna pakhat tê pawhin Pathian mîte a khawih ve dâwn loh avangin Pathian chu fak rawh u. Vântirhkohte chuan Pathian mîte chu an awmpui zêl ang a, Pathian mi pakhat mahin chu hremna râpthlak tak leh tîhbaiawm tak chu an hlau ve lo vang. Chutiang

Pathian ropui chibai bûk theia awm chu a va nihlawh thlâk dâwn êm!

24. **Hremnate an lo thlen lai hian Isua chuan nangmah vêng tura Vântirhkoh rawn tirh a châk êm êm a. Chutianga a tih theih nân chuan i Lal leh Chhandamtû-ah i pawm dâwn em? I chhâna nghâkin a lo thlîr reng che asîn!**

Chhâna: ???



Hremna hripui tlâk laiin Pathian mîte chu vântirhkohten an vêng him tlat dâwn a ni

ZIRLAI 23-NA



THUPUAN-A HNEHNA KAWNGZAWH

Thupuan-ah hian Isuan apostle-te hun lai ațanga hun tâwp thlenga khawvêl chanchin chu kil thum ațangin min thlîrpui a. Chûng thlîma pathum chu: 1. Kohhran pasarih te awm dân ațangin. 2. Chhinchhiahna pasarih ațangin. 3. Tawtawrâwt pasarih ațangin.

Kohhran pasarih thuchahah (Zirlai 5-na) chuan Isuan Kristian hun laia sakhaw chanchin a pho lang a. A mîte dik lohna târlangin, hnehna chantîrte a tiam a. A kohhrante chu a ngaihlu hlê tih chiang taka târlangin kohhran chuan hnehna a la chang ang a ti.

Chhinchhiahna pasarihah (Zirlai 9-na) chuan Kristian hun laia khawtlâng nun leh tlûksanna rûnpui tak chanchin a chhui a. Chhinchhiahnate chuan Pathian chu khawvêl awmdân thununtu a ni a, sualna leh tawrhate hi a la titâwp dâwn a tih avangin Pathian mîten an thlamuan phah hlê.

Vawiina kan zir Tawtawrâwt pasarihate chuan Kristian hun laia sipai lam chêtna leh kohhran a nghawng dânte a chhui thung. *Thupuan-a* Kristiante hnehna leh tlâwmna a entîr a ni.

Pakhatna: Tawtawrâwt pakhatna ațanga palinate hian a tîra Rome ram (khawchhak leh thlang) ințhen ta kha *entîrna* hmangin chipchiar ang reng takin a entîr a. *Entîrna* țawngkam hmang vêkin hnam mâwlhovin Rome milembe sawrkar nawr tlu a, pope thuneihna

Rome sawrkar lo indin theihna atâna kawng an sial dânte a lantîr bawk. *Daniela* leh *Johana (Thupuan)* te hian he sakhaw thiltithe i takin Bible ringtu Kristiante chu kum 1260 chhông zet a tiduhdah dâwn tiin an hrilhlâwk a ni.

Pahnihna: Tawtawrâwt pangana leh parukna hian Mohammedan-ho lo lian tûr leh hruaitu hrang hrang hnuai a an lo lian zêlin sakhaw chak tak, Kristian sakhua rawn tibuai thei a lo din chhoh dân tûr an hrilhlâwk a ni.

Pathumna: Tawtawrâwt pasarihna chuan hun tâwpa thil awm dân tûr, ni hnuhnunga Pathian kohhranin chatuan chanchin ða leh *Thupuan 14:6-10*-a Vântirhkoh pathum thuchah khawvêl puma an hril tûr thu chu a rawn entfîr a ni (Zirlai 18-na).

Tawtawrâwtte thu ken tâwp ber chu Armageddon indona hnuhnung ber leh râphtlâk tak, Isua lo kal lehna leh sualna tihtâwp a nih hun atâna inbuatsaihnaah hmawr a bâwk a ni.

He zirlai i zir hma hian khawngaih takin *Thupuan 8, 9* leh *11:14-19* te kha chhiar hmasa leh phawt la. Chutah uluk takin bung riatnaa *entîrna* hrilhfiahna, Exhibit #1 kha en nawn leh ang che. He zirlaiah hi chuan *entîrna*-te hi kan sawifiah vak tawh dâwn lo va, chuvângin Exhibit #1 kha en nawn leh a ða ang. Duh duh huna râwn mai theih turin Exhibit-te hi kawl reng ang che.

KHAWVÊL CHANCHIN VÂWRTÂWPNA

1. ***Thupuan 8:1*-ah hian Isua lo kal hlânin ‘Vânram chu a reh ruih’ niin a sawi a (Zirlai 9-na en rawh). Châng 2-5 hian biakbûk chhông awmdân an sawi a. He biakbûk hi Vâna mi nge leia mi? *Thupuan 8:3*.**

Chhâna: “Rangkachak maichâm, Lalthuthtlêng hmaa awm.”

NOTE: Lalthuthtlêng chu Vânrama awm a ni. *Thupuan 8:1-5* hi *Thupuan 6* chhunzawmna a ni a, tichuan chhinchhiahna parukna leh pasarihnaa khawvêl chanchin tâwp lama thilthleng zînga tel a ni.

2. Khawiah nge Vantirhkohin meia khat englo rimtui hâlna bâwm a paih? *Thupuan 8:5.*

Chhâna: Leiah a paih.

NOTE: Englo rimtuina hâlna bâwm leia paih awmzia chu tâna rorêlna kal mêk hi zawh a ni tawh tihna a ni. Isua lo kal hunah chuan aw ring tak te, khawpuiî te, kâwlphe te, lîrnging te a lo thleng ang (*Thupuan 16:17,18; 6:14-17*). Tûnah chuan he thil ropui tak mai a lo thlen thlenga hrilhlâwkna kal tawh chanchin kha kan zir ang.

Tawtawrâwt 7-naa indona thli tleh chuan Pathian mîte dodâltu sakhaw lama thuneihtute a dinchhuahtîr a. Hetah hian tawtawrâwt pakhatna, pahnihna, pathumna leh palina hnuai a milem be Rome sawrkar tlûk dân leh inthen darh dân chungchâng Daniela'n a lo sawilâwk kha kan hmuchhuak a. Osthrogoths (Goths), Vandals, Heruli leh Hun-hoten râwng taka Rome ram an beih khân *Daniela* 7-a hrilhlâwkna kha an rawn tifamkim ta a ni. Zirlai 12, Exhibit #2 en rawh.

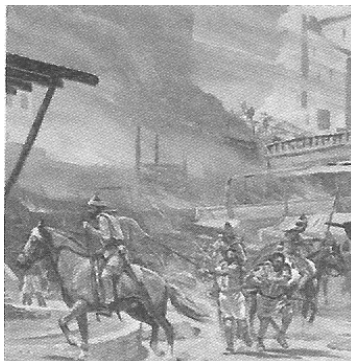
HMÊLMA SIPAITEN ROME AN LÂ

3. Tawtawrâwt Pakhatna ham a nih veleh khân enge leiah paihthlâk ni ta? *Thupuan 8:7.*

Chhâna: “Mei leh rial chu thisen nêna inpawlhin paihthlâk a ni.”

NOTE: Bible zirtu tam ber chuan ‘rial, mei leh thisen’ te hian Goth hnamin an hruaitu Alaric-a hova diau lo taka Rome khawpui an nuai chiam kha an entîr niin an ngâi a. Rial tla ang main râwng takin Rome khua chu an suam a, mi nunna pawh an suat nasa hlê. Chûng sipai kawlhens rual chuan Greece, Asia Minor, Italy, Spain leh France chhim lamte an hrût kual a, an paltlang ramte chu an suam nasa thei hlê. Rome khawpui chu AD 410 khan ni ruk zet an suasam a ni.

Chhiatna thlen dân chu, mei leh rial chu thisen nêna in pawlh ang mai a ni



4. **Thupuan 8:7**—a thing hian Pathian mîte a entîr a. An chungah enge lo thleng ve?

Chhânna: “Thing hmun thuma ðhena hmun khat a kâng ral.”

NOTE: Thing kâng ral chuan Pathian mîten nasa taka tihduhdah leh tihboral an tuar kha a entîr a ni. Hnim pawh hian Pathian mîte a entîr tho va. Hnim kâng ral chuan an chungah harsatna leh khawharna lo thleng chu a entîr a ni.

5. **Tlâng chuan lalram emaw, hnam emaw a entîr a (Exhibit#1 en rawh). Tawtawrâwt Pahnihna a rîk laia hnam pakhat tuipuah paih thlâk a nih khân eng thil nge lo thleng? Thupuan 8:8.**

Chhânna: Thisen hi miin nasa taka an beih thu sawina a ni. He tlâng thinur hian Vandal-ho, an hotupa Genseric-a hun laia an awm dân a entîr a. Châng 9-naa ‘lawng rual’ hian chu ram chakna chu tuipui lamah a ni tih a entîr a, Vandal-ho chakna kha tuipui a ni chiah bawk. An lawngte khân Mediterranean tuipui a thunun a. Vawikhat phei chu zan khat thil thu lekah Rome sawrkar lawng 1,110 an tichhia a. Khawmualah nise khuate bein an suasam a. Sâptawng thumal lar tak ‘*Vandalism*’ hi Vandal aţanga lâk a ni. AD 455 khân Rome khawpui chu ni 14 zet an suamsam a. Mî sangkhat salah an hruai a. An sal hruai zîngah hian lalnu leh a fanûte pawh an tel a ni.

6. Vandal-ho an chêt khân tuifinriat rannung leh lawng eng zât nge a nghawng? *Thupuan 8:9.*

Chhâna: “Hmun thuma thena hmun khat.”

NOTE: “Tuifinriat rannung” leh “lawng” hian mihring tam tak leh an thil neihte a kâwk a. “Hmun thuma thena hmun khat” tih hi mipui tam tak zinga engemaw zât leh an thil neihte chu lâk bo an ni tihna a ni.

7. Tawtawrâwt Pathumna a rîk rual khân Vân ațangin enge lo tlâ? *Thupuan 8:10.*

Chhâna: “Khawnvâr alh ang mai arsi lian.”

NOTE: Hê arsi alh lo tla hi *Huns* hnam hruaitu Atilla sawina a ni. A sipaite chuan Europe an rûn a. Volga Lui ațanga Danube Lui inkâr zawng an luah a ni. Mi an thah loh leh pawisa tam takin an intlantîr thîn. Atilla chuan Pathian Talhtum niin a insawi a, a uanna ber pawh a sakawr rualin an paltlang tawh ramah reng reng hnim a ƣo thei lo tih chu a ni. A sipaite chuan intihlahawm nân an hmâite chu an tiser deu do va. Vawikhat phei chu a sipaite chuan nula zahnih thlang chhuakin an sakawr chuan an chiltîr a. An ruangte chu mulukawlh chaw atan an hnutchhiah mai mai a. Tun thleng hian *HUN* tih thumal chu râwng taka inrâwk leh insawisak sawina ƣawngkamah hman a lo ni ta a ni.

8. Chu arsi chu enge an vuah? *Thupuan 8:11.*

Chhâna: “Arsi hming chu ‘Khâ’ [Sai] a ni.”

NOTE: Sai chu hlo chi khat kha tak a ni a. Hun-hovin khawngaihna leh lainatna tel miah lova mi an sawisak leh an tihduhdah, mi tam tak thih phahna chungchâng sawina a ni.

9. Tawtawrâwt Palîna a rîk khân enge ni lo thim ta kha? *Thupuan 8:12.*

Chhâna: “Nî, Thlâ leh arsi hmun thuma ðhena hmun khat.”

NOTE: Mi ðhenkhat chuan Nî, Thlâ leh arsîte hian Roman emperor te, Senator te leh an Consul te an entîr niin an ngâi a. Hêngho hi hna thawk ða hlêi thei lo khawpa tihboral leh tihniamin an awm a. Engpawh nise hêngte hian chanchin ða êng, hetia Rome ram buai lâia êng ða thei lo kha a entîr niin an ngâi baw. Exhibit#1 en rawh.

10. **Tawtawrâwt Palîna hun laia Nî, Thlâ leh arsîte tithimtu kha eng thiltihtheihna nge?**

Chhâna: Hnam mâwl, kawlhsenho chakna.

NOTE: Tawtawrâwt palina hun laia hnam thiltithe deuh mai chu lal Odoacer-a hruai Heruli hnam an ni. Roman emperor Romulus-a chu a paihthla a. Khawthlang lama Roman Empire ropui tak ðhîn chu a titâwp ta a. AD 476 khân Rome khawpui chu Heruli-ho kutah hian a inpe a. Sawrkar milian (Nî, Thlâ leh arsîte) chu zawhna 9-naa mi ang khân an dinhmun chhuhsak an ni. Hemi hnu lawk hian Rome ram chu ram sawmah an inðhen darh ta a. Chu chu tunlâi Europe khawthlang ramte khu an ni. Tawtawrâwt pakhatna aþanga a palîna hun lai thlenga milembe Rome sawrkar khân beih a tâwk nasa a. Chu chuan chu ram ropui chapo deuh mai, Pathian mi chhiar sên loh tihhlumtu chu a titlâwm hlen ta a ni.

Hetah hian kan hriat reng tur chu tawtawrâwt hmasa palîte hun lâia Hnam kawlhsen pali zînga pathum chu *Daniela* 7-a ki ta tâk tê a tih khân a hneh a. Chûngte chu Vandals, Ostrogoths (Goths) leh Heruli te an ni (Exhibit#2, Zirlai 12-na en la). Milembe Rome sawrkar a tlûk dâwn lai vêl hian ki te tak tê, pope thuneihna chu a lo dîng chhuak a. Chu pope thuneihna chu *Thupuan* 13-a sakawlh a tih ngei kha a ni (Zirlai 19-na en la). Pope chuan Pathian chibaibûkna ni dang, a lem rawn siam chhuakin Bible Thianghlim aiah pipûte thurochhiah a rawn chawisâng ta baw.

Kan kal zâl hmâin Zirlai 9-naa *entîrna*-te kha zir leh la. Exhibit#2 en bawk rawh.

MUSLIM SAKHAW RAM LÂKTE

11. **Tawtawrâwt hnukung pathumte pawh kha ‘lungngaihna’ lam entîrna an ni a. Hei hi a chhan chu ram zau takah chhiatna a thlen vâng a ni ber. Tawtawrâwt pangana an han ham chuan (chhiatna hmasa ber) arsi pakhat chu leiah a tlâ a, chahbi pêk a ni bawk. Chu chahbî chu enge ni? *Thupuan 9:1.***

Chhâna: “Leilâwt chahbî.”

NOTE: Heta ‘leilâwt’ tih hian Arabia leh Sahara thlalêr, he tawtawrâwt rîk hun laia indo mîte lo chhuahna ram chu a entîr a ni. Exhibit#2 en rawh.

Arabia leh Sahara Thlalêr ațanga indo mi lo thawkte chuan lungngaihna pakhatna leh pahnhna an rawn thlen ta



12. **Indo mîte chu eng rannungin nge entîr? *Thupuan 9:3,7.***
Chhâna: “Meikhu ațang chuan Khaukhuap rual an lo chhuak a.”

NOTE: Khaukhuap hian Arab-ho (Saracen-ho an ti bawk) an entîr a ni. *Châng* khatnaa ‘arsi’ a tih hi Mohammed-a a ni. Mohammed-a chuan sakhaw thar ‘Islam’ a hmu chhuak a. Islam sakhaw hmanng chuan thlalêra hnam vâk mai maiho chu sipai rual chak takah a siam a. Kum rei lo te chhûngin Persia, Syria, Aigupta, Africa leh Spain te an hneh a. Saracen-ho hian Asia leh Africa-a Kristian

hmun thuma ðhena hmun hnih zet chu Islam-ah an inlehtîr a ni. Chawlhni dik lo Zirtâwpni a siam a, zâwlnei dik lo Mohammed-a a awm a, Bible ni ve awm tak ni si lo, Koran a siam bawk. Isua hi Messia a ni lo an ti a, rinna avanga felna aiah thiltih avanga felna an zirtîr bawk. An sakhaw zirtîrna chu a chak êm avangin chanchin ðha êng pawh an hlah ðhelh a ni. An do ber chu Khawchhak lam Roman Empire a ni bawk.

13. Saracen (Arab) ho chu engtia rei nge mîte tihrehawm a, tina tûrin hun pêk an nih? *Thupuan 9:5, 10.*

Chhâna: Kum 150 (thla nga chhông).

NOTE: Kum za tam tak chu hêng Mohammedan hnam hrang hrangte hi pâwl khat anga awm lovin an vâk vêl mai mai a. Kum zabi 13-na tâwp lamah khân Othman-a chuan huikhâwmin, Ottoman Empire a ðin a. Hrilhlâwkna ðânin thla ngâ chu kum 150 a ni ($5 \times 30 = 150$). Kum 150 chu July 27, 1299-a Ottoman-hovin Nocomedia an rûn khân a inñan a, July 27, 1440-ah a tâwp a ni. Hetih hun lai hian Ottoman Empire chu a ropui hlê a, Greece Emperor Constantine-a pawhin lalñhutthlêng luah tûrin a remtih puina a han ðil hial a. He kum 150 hian he hrilhlâwkna hi a tidik hlê.

14. Tawtawrâwt parukna hian Ottoman Empire-in Eastern Roman Empire a chhut tlâwm kha a entîr a. Tawtawrâwt parukna hâmtu Vântirkoh khân tu phuarna nge a phelh?

Chhâna: “Eufates lui puia Vântirkoh pali phuarte kha phelh rawh.”

NOTE: *Thupuan 7*-ah chuan Vântirkoh paliin lei añanga indona thli an chelh tlat thû kan hmu a. Rinhlelh rual lohin Vântirkoh te chuan kum za tam tak indonate chu an lo thunun tawh a. Hetah hian Ottoman Empire chu hlawhtling taka indona nei turin an thlah zalên ta a. A awmze pahnihaah chuan Vântirkoh palîte khân

Ottoman Empire chhônga Muslim lalram ropui deuh deuh palí an entîr thei bawk. Eufrates lui (tui – *Thupuan 17:15*) hian Ottoman Empire chhônga mipui a entîr. Exhibit #2 an rawh.

15. Ottoman Empire chu engtia rei nge a din zui dâwn?
Thupuan 9:15.

Chhânna: Dârkâr khat, ni khat, thla khat leh kum khat.

NOTE: He hrilhlâwkna hi kum 391 leh ni 15 sawina a ni. Exhibit #2 en rawh. Ottoman Empire chu July 27, 1299-a lo piang a ni a. Chuta tanga kum 391 leh ni 15 kan belh chuan August 11, 1840 a lo chhuak ang. He hrilhlâwkna dân hmang hian American rawngbawltu pakhat Josia Litch-a chuan kum 1838 khân Ottoman Empire chu August 11, 1840 –a a chakna hloh turin a hrilhlâwk a. Hetih lâi vel hian Aigupta chuan Turkey chu a vau deuh fo mai a. Hneh mai thei dâwnin a lang hial a ni. Turkey sawrkar mangang tihngaihna hre lo chuan Europe ramho chu a ram vêngnim turin a zu ngen ta chawt mai a. Anni pawhin rem lo tiin Aigupta ram chu an vau ta a. An vauna lehkha hi August 11, 1840-ah chiah a thleng a. Turkey chuan a chakna chu hlohin Europe ramte thû thûin a awm ta a. Chuta tâng chuan Turkey chu ‘Sickman of the East’ an ti ta a. Litch-a nuihsantu awih lo fâte pawhin he hrilhlâwkna thleng dik hi mak an ti a, mi sang khat zetin lehkha thawnin, an pianthar phah thu an hrilh a ni. Turk-ho hi Eastern Roman Empire nuai botute kha an ni a. Turkey ram sakhua Islam chuan zuitu maktaduaih za têt neinin chanchin tha hrilh harsa berte zînga mi an ni bawk.

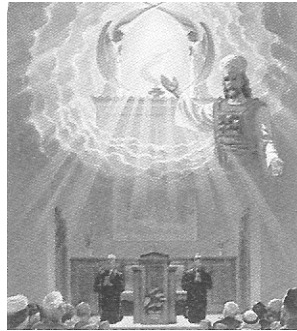
PATHIAN KOHRAN DIK A LO LANG

16. Kum 1840 hnu, tawtawrâwt parukna tâwp lamah khân tûn ni hnukung atâna sakhaw pâwl thar chu a lo piang a. Zirlai 18-na en rawh. Tawtawrâwt 7-na hun chhông hian Pathian mi la bâng, hun hnukung kohhran chuan thuchah kil thum nei (*Thupuan 14:6-14*) chu Isua lo

kal leh hmâin khawvêl pum puiah a puang tûr a ni. **Thupuan 11:15-19**hian tawtawrâwt pasarihna ham a nih aṭanga khawvêl tâwp thlenga thil lo awm tûr chu vawithum a sawi nawn a. **Chûng chângte chu: 1) Châng 15-17, 2) châng 18, 3) châng 19. Châng 19-na hian Vân biakbûk pindân khawi zâwkah khian nge min hruai luh?** Chhâna: A thuthlunna bâwm chu a lo lang a.

NOTE: Thuthlung bâwm chu Vân biakbûk pindân ril zâwka awm a ni. Kum 1844 aṭanga inṭan rorêlna hmun Vân biakbûk chhûnga Hmun Thianghlim Ber chu hetah hian hmuh theih a ni. Zirlai 14-na en rawh.

**Vân biakbûk chhûngah
kan tân rawng min bâwsak**



17. **Thupuan 11:18**hian tun kan hun aṭanga misualte tihboral hlen an nih inkâra thil thleng râpthlâk tak tak min hmuhûr a. **A indâwta thil thleng tûrte chu han en teh:**

- A. **“Hnamte an thinur”**–Kum 1983-ah ringawt khân indona hmun 40-ah a thleng (*Thupuan 11*).
- B. **“I thinur chu a lo thleng ve thung.”**–Hremna pasarih/ Armageddon (*Thupuan 16*). Isuan lei lal zawng zawngte a paihthla.
- C. **“Mithîte ro rêlsak hun.”**–Kum 1,000 chhûnga neih tur (*Thupuan 20*).
- D. **“Mi thianghlimte lâwmman pêk hun/lei tichhetute tihboral ve hun”**–Kum 1,000 hnû-ah meidîl emaw, hremhmun emaw (Zirlai 7 leh 15 en rawh).

Hemi chinah hian zirlai i zir zawm hmam Exhibit#3 en hmasa rawh.

18. Rinhlêlh rual loh in Isua lo kal hmâ lawk, hun pawimawh leh hmanhmawh thlâk tak, hun urhsûn leh phûrawm tak sî-ah kan awm tih a Chiang a. Tûnah hian khawvêl hi tâwp ta thut mai se i inring tawh em?

Chhâna: ?????

19. Chhandam nihna-ah i Chiang tawh em? Mîin thil a titheih zînga hlauhawm ber chu nghah khawtlai a ni. 'Nakin deuha aw' tih hi mi maktaduaih têlin an boralpui tur ʔawngkam mâwl tê mai a ni. 'Nakin deuhah' tih chu thil sual lutuk ni pawhin a lang lo; mahse chu âia hlauhawm chu a awm si lo. Isua chuan i nuna chêng tura i sâwm hun a lo nghâk reng a. Vawiin hian 'Ka thinglungah lo chêng ve rawh,' i tithei dâwn em?

Chhâna: ?????



ZIRLAI 24-NA



RINNA AVÂNGA FELNA

Thupuan Zirna Seminar kan neih ãanna kha nimin lawk ni maia a lan lâiin kan lo zo dâwn ta reng mai. Tûnah chuan kan zirlai hnuhnung ber kan zir dâwn a ni.

Kan LALPA leh Chhandamtu thlîr dân thar duhawm tak kan dawng ta a. Pathian, Pa ber pawhin thua sawifiah zawh rual loh khawpin min hmangaih tih han hriat nawn leh phe chu a nuam lehzual a ni.

Thupuan-ah hian kan Chhandamtu ngilnei Isua chuan a bîka zahngaihna leh ngilneihnain tun hun hnuhnunga kan thil hriat ngei ngei tur thil pawimawh tak tak hriatna lamah min ãanpui nasa a. Kan beiseina awm chhun chu a thurâwn te awih a, min ãanpuina lo pawm chauh chu a ni. Amah ngei pawhin a sawi Chiang hlê: “Ngai teh, ka lo kal thuai dâwn e. He lehkhabu hrihlâwkna thu pawm apiang an eng a thâwl e,” tiin (*Thupuan* 22:7). New International Version Bible-ah chuan *Thupuan* 1:3 hi tihian lehlin a ni: “He hrihlâwkna thu chhiartu chu a nihlawh e, a hun chu a hnaih tawh avangin beng a hria a, a chhûnga inziakte ngai pawimawhtu chu a nihlawh a ni,” tiin.

Thupuan bû-ah hian Isua chuan hmangaihna âw nêna berâmte chu Amah zui turin a ko mêk a. Ni hnuhnung hun buaithlâk tak leh mumal lo zet hi him taka kan pal tlang theih nân min hruai a tiam a,

a kawng chin kan hriat theih nân zia kin kawng awm dân chu min hrilh bawk. Mahse Amah chu kan thlang hmasa ngei ngei tûr a ni. A duhâwng chu min barh lui dâwn lo. Amah zui tûrin min sâwm a. Tihian a ti: “A duh apiangin Nunna Tui hi a thlâwnin la rawh se,” *Thupuan 22:17*.

He Seminar khar nân hian ‘Rinna avanga felna’ kan zir dâwn a. Felna chu Krista kan rin avang chauha neih theih a ni. Isua lo chu felna kawng dang rêng a awm lo va, Bible-ah hian he thupui tluka min tiphûr thei thupui dang a awm hek lo. Intihsiaknaa lâwmman dawn tluka hlimawm, mahni chawhmeh duhâwng tak hmeh tluka nuam a ni.

He thupui ropui tak mai hi ẵwngẵina nê nê kan zir hmân *Thupuan* kan zir tawhte kha i han thlîr nawn hmasa leh thuak thuak teh ang. Exhibit #1 en la.

RINNA AVÂNGA CHHANDAM

1. Engtin nge felna hi kan neih? *Rome 3:22*.

Chhâna: “Chu chu Pathian felna, Isua Krista rin avanga a ring apiangte hnêna tihlana awm chu a ni.”

2. Ka thiltih hian chhandam ka nih nân ẵangkaina a nei em? *Efesi 2:8, 9*.

Chhâna: “Rinna avanga khawngaihnaa chhandam in ni; nangmahni thawh chhuah a ni lo va, Pathian thilpêk a ni; thiltih avang a ni lo ve, chutilochuan miin an chhuang dah a nge.”

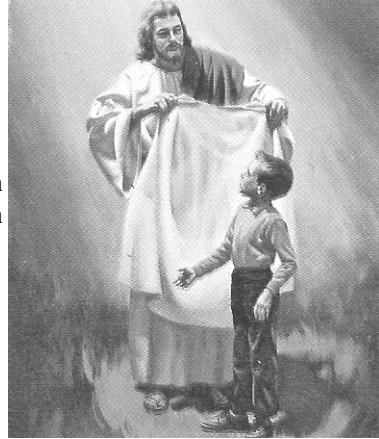
THIAM KAN CHAN THEIHNA

3. Chhandamna hi bung thumah ẵen theih a ni. Chûngte chu Thiamchantûrna, Tihthianghlimna leh Tihropuina te hi an ni. Thiamchantûrna hian enge min tihsak? *Rome 3:24, 25*.

Chhâna: "...a khawngaihna a thlâwna thiam chantîrín an awm a.... Krista Isua chu, a thisena, rinna avanga, sual thuphachawinaah a ruat a."

NOTE: Thiamchantîrna chuan tunhma sualna zawng zawng a tlang fai.

Isua felna kawrfual hi a duh apiang tân, a thlâwna dawn theih a ni



4. Tunhmaa ka sual zawng zawng ngaihdamna emaw, thiamchantîrna emaw dawng turin enge ka tih ang? 1 Johana 1:9.

Chhâna: "Kan sualte thuphâ kan chawi chuan kan sualte ngaidam tûr leh, kan fel lohna zawng zawng tlêngfai turin Amah chu a rinawmin a fel a ni."

NOTE: Ka sual ka puan chuan ka tunhma sualna zawng zawng kha a ngaidam a, ka fel lohna zawng zawng a tlêngfai bawk. He thilmak hi vawi lehkhatah a rawn thleng ngâh mai a. Chutah mi felah min chhiar ngâh a. Thiamchantîrnaah chuan sual avanga hremna lak aţang chuan hmun leh hmunah ngaihdam ngâh ka ni.

5. Thiamchantîrna chu thil dangin engtin nge an koh? Johana 3:3.

Chhâna: "Mi chu a pianthar loh chuan Pathian ram a hmu lo vang."

NOTE: Thiamchantîr ka nih tawh chuan tunhma nun rêng rêng ka nei tawh lo va, Chuvângin piangthar tih ka ni. Nausen pianghlim ang maii nun tharin bul ka ðan leh ta a ni.

TIHTIANGHLIM KAN NIHNA

6. Tihthianghlimna chu enge ni? 1 Thesalonika 4:3-12.

Chhâna: “Pathian duhzâawng, in thianghlimna tur chu hei hi a ni, inngaih bânsan ula... thianghlim leh chawimawiin mahni bêl vawng thiam ðeuh ula... Pathianin bawlhhlawh turin min ko si lo va, thianghlimah min ko zâwk a ni.”

NOTE: He Bible châng hian tihthianghlimna chu dik tak leh thianghlim taka nun hi a ni a ti.

7. Thianghlim famkim tûrin miin engtia rei nge hun a duh? Efesi 4:13.

Chhâna: “Rinna leh Pathian Fapa hriatna kawngah chuan thu khat vua a, puitling a, Krista famkimna lenzia tluka kan zaa kan lo awm hmâ loh zawng, rawngbâwl hna thawk tura mi thianghlimte tihfamkim nân...”

NOTE: Tihthianghlimna hi damchhông hna a ni. Krista anna famkim kan neih hmâ chu kan ðang zêl ang. Hmasâwnna hi tihthianghlimna nêh thumun a ni. Piantharna hi thil duhawm tak a nih rualin chu chu a tâwk mai lo. Kan ðang zêl tur a ni. Piantharna chu thiamchantîrna a ni a, hmasâwn zêlna chu tihthianghlimna a ni. Nausên chu ðang miah lo se râpðlâk kan ti hlê ang. Chutiang bawkin thlarau lama piangthar (thiamchantîrna chang tawh) chu rinna lamah ðang (tihthianghlimna) thei miah lo se a vânduaitðlâk hlê dâwn a ni.

8. Engtin nge tihthianghlimna hi a lo famkim theih ang? Johana 17:17.

Chhâna: “I thutakin tithianghlim rawh; i thû chu thutak a ni si a.”

NOTE: Tihthianghlimna chu Pathian thu kan awih hian a lo thleng thîn. *1 Petera 1:14-16, 22* hian mîte chu thutak an zawm hian an lo thianghlim (tihthianghlimin an awm) thîn a ti. He thianghlimna hi tihthianghlimna chu a ni mai. Pathianin sual thiltihtheihna ata min chhanchhuak. Tichuan tihthianghlimna kan tih chu hneh zêlna nun hi a ni a (*1 Korin 15:57; 2 Korin 2:14*). Isuan keimahah hian a thawk zo (*1 Korin 1:30*).

9. Keiman thu ka âwih ve hrim hrim nge Isuan keimahah hna a thawk? *Rome 8:3, 4*.

Chhâna: “Tîsa avanga Dân chu a chak loh va, a tih theih rual loh chu, Pathianin

Ama Fapa ngei, tisa sual ang pûin. . . keimahniah hian Dân thu ruat chu hlena a awm theihna tûrin.”

NOTE: Isuan a Thlarau Thianghlim hmangin keimahni-ah hnâ a thawk a. Thiamchantîrna chuan mi felah min chhiar bawk a. Tihthianghlimna chuan mi felah mi siam tak tak a. A pahnih hian Isuan keimâ tân keimahah mak takin a thawk ve ve a ni.

10. Pathianin a tâwpah enge ni keimahah hian tihthianghlimna hmangin a thawh zawh? *Rome 8:29; Kolosa 3:8-10*.

Chhâna: “A Fapa ang taka awm tûrin.”

NOTE: A tîr khân Pathian anpuia siam kan ni (*Genesis 1:26, 27*). Siam kan nih tirha kan awm dân pangngai ang kan nih leh thlenga a felna keimahnia dah hi Pathian remruat dân a ni. *Tirhkohte 3:20, 21* hian Chiang takin Evi leh Adama-te thil hloh tawh kha an nungchang thianghlim takte tel khân, tlansate hnênah pêk leh a ni ang. Tihthianghlimna chuan he nungchang dinthar lehna hi a thawk zo. Chutiang remruatna ropui tak avang chuan Pathian chu fakim awm rawh se.

CHHANDAMNA: HMÂNÁH, TÛNAH LEH NAKINAH

11. Engtin nge Bible hian chhandamna chuan tunhmâ, tân leh nakin hun a khawih vek a tih? 2 Korin 1:10.

Chhâna: “Chutianga thihna râpthlâk ata chu Pathianin min chhanchhuak tawh a, min la chhanchhuak leh ang; min la chhanchhuak leh zêl dâwn tih Amahah chuan beiseina kan nghat.”

NOTE: A hnuaia mi hi Bible-in a sawi dân chu a ni:

- A. **Thiamchantîrna chu piantharna hi a ni. Sual avanga hremna lakah min chhanchhuak.**
- B. **Tihthianglimna chu hneh zêlna nun hi a ni. Nî tinin soal thiltihtheihna lakah min chhanchhuak.**
- C. **Tihropuina (Vânrama luh hnu) chuan soal awm tawh lohnaah min hruai lût ang.**

Chumi awmzia chu:

- A. **Sualna avanga hremna lakah Pathianin min chhandam tawh – Thiamchantîrna**
- B. **Pathianin soal thiltihtheihna lak ata min chhandam mêk – Tihthianglimna**
- C. **Sual lak (awmna) ata Pathianin min la chhandam ang – Tihropuina**

Paula chuan chanchin ða chu chhandamna atâna Pathian thiltihtheihna tiin a sawi (*Rome 1:16*). Chanchin ða chuan tûnhmâ, tân leh nakin thlenga Pathianin سوالنا avanga hremna laka min chhandam theihna hi a huam bawk. Hêng thil pathum huam zo lo chanchin ða chu chanchin ða dik tak a ni lo va. Hêng thil ngaihthahtu chhandamna rêng rêng chu chhandamna an tling zo hek lo.

12. Isua chu ka chhandamna awm chhun a ni em? Tirhkohte 4:12.

Chhâna: “Mi dang tuma hnênah chhandamna a awm lo; Vân hnuai mihring sak zîngah, min chhandam tûr hming dang rêng a awm lo.”

NOTE: Isua chauh hi chhandamna kawng awm chhun a ni.

13. Chhandamnaah hian eng chanvo nge ka chan vê? 2 Korin 8:12.

Chhâna: “Inpeihna chu a awm phawt chuan, mi a neih loh pui ni lovin, a neih angzia zêla a pêk chu lawm tlâk a ni si a.”

NOTE: Ka tihtur chu lâwm taka zui mai hi a ni. Lalah ka nei ang a, a kalna lam apiangah ka kal ang. Keimahah hian thilmak a ti ang, mahse chumi tithei tur chuan ka inphal ve tur a ni.

Isua'n Nikodema hnenah 'I piangthar tur a ni,' tiin a hrilh



KRISTIAN TÂN THAN ZÊL A NGAI

14. Isaia sawi angin sual chungchângah hian eng harsatna lian pui nge awm? Isaia 53:6.

Chhâna: “Kan za hian berâm angin kan vâk bo va; mahni kawng kawngah kan pêng theuh va; LALPA chuan Ani chungah chuan kan zaa khawlohna chu a nghat ta a.”

NOTE: Sualna chuan mahni thû thûa awm chhâkna min pe a. Hei tak hi Isaia chuan Isua tihlumtu sualna chu a ni a ti.

15. Engtiang chiahin nge a châng chuan kan nuna Isua lalfîr hi a harsat thin le? Matthaia 5:30.

Chhâna: I kut dinglamin a tihtlûk che chuan, tan la, paih daih rawh.

NOTE: Mahni kawng bansan a, Isua inhruaitîr hi a châng chuan mahni kut tan tluka harsa a ni.

**16. Chhandamna ka chan tawh hnû-ah ka hloh leh thei em?
*Johana 15:2.***

Chhâna: “Ka zawmpui pêng rah lo apiang a paih thîn.”

NOTE: Isua chu ka nuna tihthianghlimna hna ka thawhtîr (rah chhuah) loh chuan chhandamna chu ka hloh ang. Chhandamna chang reng tur chuan rinnaah kan thang (rah ka chhuah) tûr a ni.

CHHANDAMNA LEH NUNNA BÛ

17. Nunna Bûa ka hming inziak tawh chu thai chhiat leh theih a ni em? *Thupuan 22:19.*

Chhâna: Aw, theih e.

NOTE: Pathian mi rinawmte hming chu Nunna Bû-ah a chuang vek a (*Thupuan 13:8*). Nunna Bûa chuangte chauh chu Pathian ram tharah chuan an lût ang (*Thupuan 21:2*). Bible chuan ‘Pathian lak aţanga vâk bo ringtu chu tunhmain chhandam lo ni tawh mah se Nunna Bû aţangin a hming chu thaichhiat a ni ang’ a ti.

18. Isua ka pawm tawh chuan chhandam nih ka chiang ngam tawh a ngem? *Filipi 1:6.*

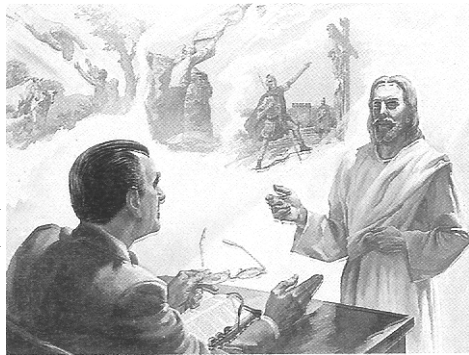
Chhâna: “Nangmahnia thil ţa ti ţantu khân Isua Krista nî thlengin a tifamkim zêl dâwn, chu ngei chu ka ring tlat si a.”

NOTE: Thilmak tia min pianthartîrtu Isua chuan thilmak tihchunzawm zêlin, hnehna min pe zêl ang tih hi thutiam chu a ni. Keimahnia a hnathawh chu kan ringngam a, chu chuan chhandam nih inhriatna famkim a pe. A hming ropui tak avangin Pathian chu fakim awm rawh se.

19. **Bible chuan, “Hlâu leh khûr chungin nangmahni chhandamna thawk chhuak rawh u.” a ti a (Filipi 2:12). Engtin chuan nge ka thawh chhuah ang? Filipi 2:13.**

Chhâna: “Amâ lâwmzawng atâna tih tum tur leh bei tura nangmahnia thawktu chu Pathian a ni si a.”

NOTE: Ka nunna hi Isua hnênah pein ka chhandamna chu ka thawk chhuak a. Ani chuan thil tha tihchâkna min pe a, tichuan keimaha awm a Thlarau Thianghlim chuan thil tha ti turin keimahah hian hnâ a thawk thîn.



**Krista chu kan enin
Amah ang kan lo ni thîn**

CHHANDAMTU MAKTAK: ISUA

20. **Vântirhkoh te, upa 24 leh thilnung palîte khân mihring chhandam nâna Isua thil ruahman dân ropui lutuk mai an han thlîrkîr khân enge an sawi? Thupuan 5:12.**

Chhâna: “Beram No talh tawha hi a ropui e.”

NOTE: “Krista chu Amah anga enkawl kan nih theih nân keimahni ang leka enkawl a ni. A tel ve miah lohna kan sual avanga thiam loh chantîrin a awm a, chu chu kan tih ni miah lo a felna zâra thiam kan chan theih nân a ni. Kan chanvo thihna chu kan chan ve miah loh a nunna hlânin a tuar a. A vuakna vualtea tihdam kan ni a . . . Setana thiltum chu chatuana mihring leh Pathian inthentîr hi a ni; mahse Krista-ah chuan tlu lo ila kan chan phâk loh tur Pathian nêna inlaichînna tha zâwk kan nei thei.”

Vântirhkoh te, upa te leh thilnung palîten, “Beram No chu a ropui e,” an ti hi a mak lo.

21. Isuan kan vai hian enge min hrilh? *Matthaia 11:28-30.*

Chhâna: “Ka hnênah lo kal ula, keimân ka chawltîr ang che u.”

NOTE: Thlamuanna te, rilru hahna aţanga chawlh hahdamna te, hlauhna te, phurrit leh mahni inthiam lohna rilru laka fihlîmna te min tiam a ni.

22. Vawiinah hian hahdamna leh thlamuanna a tiam chu a kut mâwi tak aţang chuan i dawng dâwn em?

Chhâna: Dâwn e.



ZIRLAI 1- EXHIBIT #1

Thupuana Entîrnate	A Awmzia
Vântirhkoh	Thuchah Puangtu..... <i>Daniela 8:16; 9-12; Luka 1:19,26;Hebrai 1:14</i>
Thuthlung Bâwm	Thuthlung Bâwm/Pathian Awmna zahngaih-na thut-phah..... <i>Exodus 25:10-22; Sâm 80:1</i>
Babulon	Buainasakhaw kalsual . . . <i>Genesis 10:8-10; 11:6-9</i>
Balaama Thurin	Mahni duhzawng kalpuina/Milem biakna leh mi thuruualpuina.. <i>Numbers 22:5-25.</i>
Sakawlh Setana Phuar	Lalram, sawrkar, lal thuneihna... <i>Daniela 7:23</i> Thil awm dân thununna entîrna..... <i>Isaia 14:12-20</i>
Rawng Dum	Rilru lama thimna, tlûksanna... <i>Exodus 10:21-23; Jeremia 4:20-28; 8:21; Tirhkohte 26:8; Johana 12:35; Joela 2:2-10.</i>
Thisen Leilâwt	Nunna <i>Leviticus 17:11; Deuteronomy 12:23</i> Khawvêl mumal lo, thim, ruak, chhia <i>Genesis 1:1,2; Jeremia 4:23-28; Isaia 24:1-4,19; Thupuan 20:1-3.</i>
Thalngul Hmeichhe bawhlhlawh	Sual do hnehna <i>Sâm 7:11,12; Sâm 45:4,5.</i> Kohhran kalsual leh bawhlhlawh <i>Ezekiela 16:15-58; 23:2-21; Hosea 2:5; 3:1</i>
Lallukhum	Lalna/hnehna ... <i>1 Chronicle 20:2; 2 Lalte 11:12; Ezekiela 21:26,27; Jakoba 1:12; 2 Timothea 4L7,8; 1 Korin 9:25</i>
No	Hrehawmna leh rorêlna hlen chhuak <i>Sâm 11:6; 75:8; Isaia 51:17,22-23; Jeremia 25:15-17; 49:12.</i>
Ni khat Kum khat Kawngkâ	<i>Ezekiela 4:6; Numbers 14:34</i> Hun tha, enchhinna ... <i>2 Korin 2:12; Thupuan 3:20; Luka 13:24,25.</i>
Dragon	Setana or a thawhpuite ... <i>Isaia 27:1; 30:6; Sâm 74:13,14; Thupuan 12:7-9; Ezekiela 29:3; Jeremia 51:51; 34.</i>
Mupui	Rang, chakna, hmuh lâwkna, phuba, humhimna <i>Deut. 28:49; Habakuka 1:6-8; Thupuan 12:14.</i>

Lehkhabu ei	Thuchah titham ral <i>Ezekiela 3:1-3; Jeremia 15:16</i>
Aigupta	Pathian awm ring lo entîrtu <i>Exodus 5:2</i>
Mit nahlo	Thutak hmuh theih nâna puitu Thlarau, thu awmze hriatthiam theihna; Thlarau lam mitdel tivar thei <i>Efesi 1:17-19; Sâm 119:18; 1 Johana 2:20,27; Johana 16:7-13.</i>
Thu hretu rinawm	Krista <i>Johana 18:37; 3:11; Thupuan 1:5; 3:14; 19:11.</i>
Zâwlnei der	Protestant kohhran kalsualho <i>Thupuan 16:13,14; 14:13,14; 19:20.</i>
Chal	Rilru <i>Rome 7:25; Ezekiela 3:8, 9.</i>
Uirêna	Dân lova khawvêl leh kohhran inzawmna <i>Ezekiela 16:15,26; Isaia 23:17; Jakoba 4:4; Thupuan 14:4.</i>
Sa pali or thil nung pali	Vâna mi, a bika mawhphurhna nei ... <i>Thupuan 5:8-10; 4:6-9; 6:1-7; 14:3; 15:7; 19:4</i>
Lei kil li	Lei kil li tak tak <i>Jeremia 49:36.</i>
Thawmhnaw	Felnaa khuhtu puan ... <i>Genesis 35:2; Isaia 61:10; 52:1; Zakaria 3:3-5; Rome 13:14.</i>
Rangkachak	Vân hausakna dik, rinna, Bible ... <i>Sâm 19:7-10; Galatia 5:6; Jakoba 2:5; Joba 23:10.</i>
Kut	Hnathawh entîrna ... <i>Thuhriltu 9:10</i>
Nawhchizuar	Kohhran/sakhaw kalsual ... <i>Isaia 1:21; Jeremia 3:1-3, 6-9.</i>
Lu	Rorêltu, sawrkar ... <i>Daniela 7:6; 8:8,22; Thupuan 17:3,10</i>
Manna thuhrûk	Krista <i>Johana 6:49; 50,53; Matthaia 13:44.</i>
Ki	Chakna leh thiltihtheihna ... <i>Deut. 33:17; Zekaria 1:18,19; Lal or lalram Sâm 89:17,24; Daniela 8:5,21,22.</i>
Sakawr	Indona entîrtu/aiawhtu bik/angel ... <i>Exodus 15:21; Isaia 43:17; Jeremia 8:6; Ezekiela 38:15; Zekaria 10:3; Zekaria 1:1-10; 6:1-8.</i>
Lem	Thil tak tak ni lo/A lem ... <i>Exodus 20:4; Genesis 1:26; 5:3; Deut. 4:25; Rome 8:29.</i>
Rimtui	Pathian mîte ðawngtâina ... <i>Sâm 141:2; Thupuan 5:8; 8:3, 4.</i>
Israel	Pathian mi diktakte <i>Rome 9:6-8; Rome 2:28,29; Galatia 3:29.</i>

Jezebeli	Milem biakna, Kalsualna, hurna ... <i>1Lalte 21:25; 2 Lalte 9:22.</i>
Davida Chahbi	Biakbûk khar a, hawn theihna ... <i>Thupuan 3:7,8; Isaia 22:22;</i>
Chahbi	Mi thununna/thuneihnain a huam <i>Isaia 22:22; Mathaia 16:19.</i>
Beram No	Isua/inthawina <i>Johana 1:29; 1 Korin 5:7; Genesis 22:7,8.</i>
Beram No nupui Sakeibaknei	Jerusalem Thar ... <i>Thupuan 19:7-9; 21:2, 9, 10.</i> Chakna leh Isua Krista ... <i>Genesis 49:9; Thupuan 5:4-9; Sâm 7:2.</i>
Khaukhuap	Chhiatna/tichhetu ... <i>Joela 1:4; Deteronomi 28:38</i>
LALPA Nî	Sabbath <i>Isaia 58:13; Matthaia 12:8; Exodus 20:10.</i>
Mihring Fapa Chhinchhiahna	Isua Krista ... <i>Sâm 2:7-9; Thupuan 12:5</i> Sign/Seal/pawm leh pawmluh entîrna ... <i>Rome 4:11; Thupuan 7:2,3; Exodus 9:4</i>
Tehna tiang	Pathian dân, <i>Jakoba 2:10-12; Thuhriltu 12:13,14; Pathian Thu Isaia 8:19,20; 2 Timothea 3:16,17.</i>
Sumdâwngho	Babulon zirfîrna sawimawitute ... <i>Isaia 47:11-15; Nahuma 3:16; Thupuan 18:3,11,15,23.</i>
Thla	Awm reng, <i>Sâm 89:35-37; Mosia hun laia an thiltihdân leh inthawinate... Hebrai 10:1-11</i>
Vâparh Arsî Tlângte	Isua ... <i>Thupuan 22:16</i> Politic/sakhuana lama thuneihna ... <i>Isaia 2:2,3; Jeremia 17:3; 31:23; 51:24,25; Ezekielu 17:22,23; Daniela 2:35,44,45.</i>
Pathian thurûk	Chanchin Ƨha <i>Efesi 1:9,10; 3:9; 6:19; Kolosa 1:26,27.</i>
Jerusalem Thar Hriak	Vân khawpui thianghlim <i>Thupuan 13:12; 21:2</i> Thlarau Thianghlim <i>Zekaria 4:2-6; Thupuan 4:5</i>
Kawngka inhawng	Vânneihna/hun Ƨa tâwp chin awm lo ... <i>1 Korin 16:9; Tirhkohte 14:27; Johana 10:7-9; Hosea 2:15; Kolosa 4:3.</i>
Chhimbâl Rawng sen	Thuthlung wawng tih entîrna <i>Genesis 9:11-17</i> Sualna/nun bawlhhlawh ... <i>Isaia 1:18; 26:21; Sâm 75:8.</i>

	Tihduhdahna/chhijatna <i>Jeremia 46:10; Ezekiela 32:6,11; Nahuma 2:3.</i>
Sakawr kaihherna	Ngaihtuahna/tumruhna thuthmun ... <i>Sâm 7:9; 16:7; 26:2; 73:21; Thufingte 23:16; Jeremia 17:10.</i>
Chhinchhiahna	Ngainatna/tumruhna thuthmun ... <i>Rome 4:11; Thupuan 7:2, 3; Ezekiela 9:4.</i>
Thih Hnihna	Mei dîl <i>Thupuan 21: 8; 20:14.</i>
Rûlpui	Setana ... <i>Thupuan 12:7-9; Thupuan 20:2.</i>
Bati pasarih	Hmun Thianghlhma khâwnvâr pasarih, <i>Exodus 25:31-40;</i>
	Kohhran pasarih ... <i>Thupuan 1:20.</i>
Lu pasarih	Sawrkar/ram pasarih ... <i>Thupuan 17:9,10; Isaia 2:2-4; Jeremia 17:3.</i>
Khâwnvâr pasarih	Isua, Pathian thu ... <i>Johana 9:5; 1:9; Sâm 119:105; Thupuan 4:5.</i>
Favah	Buhseng, khawvêl tâwp ... <i>Matthaia 13:30; Thupuan 14:14.</i>
Sodom	Nun bawlhhlawh ... <i>Ezekiela 16:46-55; Jeremia 23:14; Genesis 19:4-14.</i>
Arsîte	Vântirhkohte ... <i>Thupuan 1:16,20; 12:4; 7-9; Joba 38:7.</i>
Nî	Isua leh Chanchin Tha ... <i>Johana 9:5; Sâm 84:11; Malakia 4:2; Matthaia 17:2; Johana 8:12.</i>
Ngûnhnâm	Thisen chhuahna/thil tihchhijatna ... <i>Isaia 3:25; 13:15; Tirhkohte 12:1,2; Jeremia 48:2.</i>
Isua Hriattîr na Thu	Thlarau/Hrilhlâwkna Thlarau ... <i>Thupuan 19:10; 22:9; 1 Korin 13:2.</i>
Rûkru	Isua lo kal lehna ranzia ... <i>1 Thesalonika 5:2; 2 Petera 3:10.</i>
Hun khat/Time	Kum khat ... <i>Daniela 4:16,23,25,32; 7:25; 11:13; Thupuan 12:6,14; 11:2,3.</i>
Tihrehawm	Fiahna, harsatna hmanga fiah ... <i>1 Korin 3:13; Hebrai 12:29; Isaia 33:14.</i>
Upa 24	Lei aţanga tlansa pâwl pakhat <i>Thupuan 5:9,10; 4:4; 7:9-14.</i>
Khandaih hriam tawn	Pathian Thu, Thlarau Ngûnhnâm ... <i>Efesi 6:17; Hebrai 4:12; Matthaia 10:34; Isaia 49:2.</i>

Hretu pahnih	Thuthlung Hlui leh Thuthlung Thar ... <i>Johana 5:39; Zakaria 4:1-14; Sâm 119:130,105; Johana 12:48.</i>
Tui tam tak	Mi luah ram, mipui, hnamte ... <i>Thupuan 17:5.</i>
Rawng vâr	Thianghlima <i>Sâm 51:7; Isaia 1:18.</i>
Kawrfual Vâr	Hnehna leh felna ... <i>Isaia 61:10; Thupuan 19:8; 3:5; Zekaria 3:1-5; Thupuan 7:14; Galatia 3:27.</i>
Thlí	Buaina, indona thli ... <i>Jeremia 25:31-33; 49:36,37; 4:11-13; Zakaria 7:14.</i>
Uain	Zirtîrna dik lo, Isua tlanna thisen ... <i>Jeremia 25:15-18; 51:7; Matthaia 26:21-29.</i>
Thlâ	Rang taka che ... <i>Habakuka 1:6-8; Jeremia 4:13; Exodus 19:4.</i>
Hmeichhe thianghlim	Kohhran dik ... <i>Jeremia 6:2; Isaia 51:16; 2 Korin 11:2; Efesi 5:22-35.</i>
Hmeichhe bawlhhlawh	Kohhran kalsual ... <i>Ezekiela 23:2-21; Thupuan 14:4; Hosea 2:5; 3:1; Ezekiela 16:15-58.</i>
Thil Kha/Tui Kha	Lungngaihna/hrehawmna ... <i>Jeremia 9:15; 23:15; Tah Hlâ 3:19.</i>
Pathian thinurna	Hremna hnuhnung pasarih ... <i>Thupuan 15:1.</i>

ZIRLAI 2 – Exhibit #1

THUPUAN-A ISUA HMING LEH NIHNA INZIAH DÂN

Thupuan

1. Isua Krista	1:1
2. Thuhretu Rinawm	1:5
3. Mithî Zing Ata Piang Hmasa Bera	1:5
4. Leia Lalte Rorêltu	1:5
5. Alpha leh Omega	1: 8-13
6. Hmasa Ber leh Hnuhning Bera	1:8,11,13
7. Mihring Fapa	1:13
8. Thîa Nungleha Kha	1:13,18
9. Arsi Pasarih Kengtu	2:1
10. Rangkachak Khâwnvâr Zînga Vei Vei	2:1
11. Pathian Fapa	2:18
12. Rilru leh ThinslungEntu	2:23
13. Arsi Pasarih Neitu	3:1
14. Thianghlim leh Dik	3:7
15. Davida Chabi Neitu	3:7
16. Tuma Khâr Theih Loh Tura Hawngtu	3:7
17. Tuma Hawn Theih Loh Tura Khârtu	3:7
18. Amena Chu	3:14

19. Thuhretu Rinawm leh Dik	3:14
20. Pathian Thilsiam Bula	3:14
21. LALPA	4:11
22. Juda Hnam Sakeibaknei	5:5,9
23. Davida Bulpui	5:5,9
24. Berâm No Talh Tawh Hnu Ang	5:6,7
25. Berâm No	5:8,9
26. LALPA Zâwlneite Thlarau Pathian	22:6
27. Lalte Lal	17:14
28. Lalberte Lalber	17:14
29. Pathian Thu	19:13-16
30. Rinawm leh Dik	19:11
31. A Bul leh A Tâwp	22:13
32. Sakawr Vâr Chunga Chuang	19:11
33. Krista	20:4
34. Khandaih Hriam Tawn Kengtu	2:12
35. Pathian Thlarau Pasarih Nei	3:1
36. Zîng Lam Arsî Êng Tak, Vârparha	22:16

ZIRLAI 5-NA Exhibit #2

NGAIHSAK HLAWH LO THUCHAH PASARIH

1. He Bible châng hian *Thupuan-a* thu inziakte hi an pawimawh vek a, a engamah hi pawimawh lo bîk a awm lo; engmah belhchhah tur a ni hek lo tih a entîr a. Pathian pêk a nih avangin tuna a nih ang ang hian a ða famkim a ni.
2. Hêng lehkhathawn pasarih hi a tîrah Asia khawmualpuia kohhran pasarih hnêna thawn ni mah sela, an thuchah kente hi Bible-a lehkhathawn dangte leh thuziak dangte ang bawkin tunlai mîte tân pawh a ni ve tho. *2 Timothea 3:16,17*—ah hian a Chiang khawp mai. Chubâkah hêng lehkhathawn pasarih hian apostle-te hunlai aţanga Isua lo kal leh inkâr hun hrang hranga Pathian kohhrante tân thuchah a nei hran ðeuh bawk.
3. A. Isuan kan thiltih leh awm dân zawng zawng hi a hmu reng a. Eng tik lâi pawhin kan thil ða leh ða lo rêng rêng chu chhinchhiah vek a ni. Rilrua he thil kan hriat reng leh hriat reng loh hian kan nun dân a hriat khawp mai. Chuvângin, “AW LALPA, nangin min hmu reng si a,” (*Genesis 16:13*) tih hi hriat reng atan a ða khawp mai.

B. Mi ðenkhat chuan Vânrâm lût turin engmah kan tih a ngâi lo an ti a, mahse chu chu Isuan a zirtîr lo. Vawi tam tak “hneh tûr” kan nih thu hi a sawi a. Mase Berâm No thisen avang chauh hneh thei kan ni (*Thupuan 12:11*).

C. Pathian Thlarau Thianghlim chuan mîte chu an سوالنا a hriattîr a, a simtîr ðîn (*Johana 16:8,13*). Thlarau Thianghlim tel lovin tuman سوال huatna neiin thutak an zawng hmu thei lo. Chuvângin

Isuan uar tak leh thunei taka a Thlarau thusawi ngaihthlâk pawimawhzia a sawi hi a mak lo ve.

4. Kohhran member pakhat piangthar phûr deuh mai leh thahnemngâi êm êm, a kalna apianga Pathian thu sawi thîn chu church board-ah an sawi chhuak a. Member pakhat chuan, “A la zuai ve mai ang,” tiin a ngaihdân a lo sawi ri zauh a. Ni e, Vânduaithlâk takin kan ‘zuai’ leh mai thîn. Isua kan hmangaihna hmasa êng mawi tak kha hlohin tihdân pangngaijah kan lût a. Chu chu Isuan a hmuhih rinna tlûksanah min ngâi a, ‘Sim rawh u,’ min ti a nih chu (*Thupuan 2:5*). Hmangaihna hloh hi thinsung natna hlauhawm tak, min tichhetu a ni. Hmangaihna kan hloh chuan engkim kan hloh tihna a ni.
5. Ualau takin an lo dang a. Hemi avang hian Isua pawhin a fak a nih kha. Châng 6-naa Nikola zuitute a tih hi zirtîrtu dik lo, khawvêl zirtîrna leh Pathian thu kaihkawp pawî ti loho an ni. Thlarau lama an zalênna chuan milem biakna leh mâwi lo taka khawsak theihna zalênna a pe nin an ngâi a. Isua chuan beram rual zînga chinghnia lo awm ve hnawh bo chu kohhranho mawhphurhna a nih thu a rawn sawi chiang ta a ni.
6. Châng 10-naa ‘ni sawm’ a sawi hi (hrilhlâwkna dân–ni khatin kum khat a tluk, *Ezekiela 4:6*, tih dân hmanga chhûtin) Diocletian-a hun laia nidang zawng aia nasaa Kristiantê tihduhdah an nih hun AD 302 aţanga AD 312 inkâr kum sawm sawina kha a ni maithei.
7. Isua lo kal laia nung dama awm tihdanglam tih loh chu mi zawng zawng hi thi vek tur kan ni (*Hebrai 9:27*). Mahse thihna hmasaa thîte chu an tho leh vek ang (*1 Korin 15:51-54*). Thih hnihnaah chuan chhandam lohte chu meidîlah an kâng ral dâwn a ni

(*Thupuan 21:8*). He thihnaah hi chuan thawhlehna a awm tawh lo.

8. *Number 22 - 24*-ah chuan Pathian zâwlnei Balaam-a, khawvêl lalte duhsakna leh hausakna a ûm avanga Pathian phatsantu chanchin kan hmu a. Balaam-a hian Pergamos kohhran huna ringtuten Rome sawrkar miliante duhsakna dawn châka Kristian zirtîrna dik leh khawvêl tihdân an pawm kawp ta mai kha a entîr bawk. Nikola zuitute chanchin hi Zawhna 5-na, Note-ah en theih a ni.
9. Jezebeli chu hmânlai Israel lal pakhat Ahaba nupui a ni a. Amah hi milem be mi a ni. A sual a, thil a tithei êm êm bawk (*1 Lalte 16, 18, 19, 20; 2 Lalte 9*). Pathian kohhran leh a zâwlneite chu a hua a, a tiduhdah a, nuai bo vek a duh hial a ni. Milem be sakhaw puithiam leh zâwlnei 850 a lal lût a, sakhaw dik lo tak a din a. A sakhua chu sawrkar chakna hmanga mipuite chu biaktîr a tum bawk. *Thupuan*-ah hian Jezebeli chuan apostle-te hun hnuhnung lama kohhran tlûk ãanna kha a entîr a (*2 Thesalonika*), chu chu lo ãhang lian zêlin Thuatira kohhran hun a lo thlen meuh chuan kohhran leh sawrkar an inkawp a, khawvêl hi Hun Thimah an hruai lût ta a ni.
10. Bible-ah chuan Isua leh a kohhran inlaichînna chu inneihna anga tehkhin a ni a. Isua chu mopa niin kohhran chu mo a ni. Isua lakah emaw, a zirtîrna lakah emawa laka rinawm loh chu uirê ang a nih chu. Natna, hrehawmna leh thihna hmanga hrem an nih tur thu pawh hi thil tak tak a ni. Thlarau lama rinawm lohna emaw, uirêna avang emawa hremna chu kohhran, sawrkar leh zirtîrtu lemte chuan an pumpelh lo vang.
11. Châng *19*-na tâwp lam hian a tâwpah chuan a ãha zâwngin thil a la rawn inher dâwn tih a sawi a. Rinhlelh rual lohini hei hian

thlarau lama hruaitu chak tak tak, Pathianin Isua leh Bible lama a kohhran hruai kîr tur leh kalsualna hailang tura a kaihthawhte kha a entîr tih a lang. An hming pawh a lâr hlawm hlê: Wycliff, Huss, Jerome, Luther, Zwingli, Calvin, Knox, etc., te an ni. Hêng zînga thenkhat hi chu Sardis kohhran huna rawngbâwl an ni naa a then hi chu hemi hun tâwp lama rawngbâwl tan tawhte an ni.

12. He zirlai urhsûn tak mai hi keini tunlaia mîte tâna tih a ni. Thutak chu zawng zêlin i hmuh ang ang chu zawm zêl la, malsawmna pawh a lo thleng zêl ang. Thutak chu han hnar teh, vânduaina a lo thleng mai ang. Isua chuan ka phâk tâwk tê tîn chanchin tha êng chu min hriattîr a (*Johana 16:12*). Min pêk ang chin chin ka lo pawm zêl chuan ka dawn kim thlengin min pe zêl dâwn a ni (*Thufingte 4:18,19*). Êng chu ka hnar chuan a mit mai ang a, thim zîngah ka inpal tlu nghâl mai ang (*Johana 12:35*).
13. Hetah hian Isuan dân pangngai ang mai maia thiltih (sakhua) chu engmah lo mai a nihzia a târlang a. Chutiang sakhua chu Paula pawhin tihian a sawi: "...sakhaw ngaihsak anna nei, a thiltihtheihna erawh phat si,' tiin (*2 Timothea 3:5*).

ZIRLAI 7-NA EXHIBIT #1

KUM SÂNG RORÊL CHART

TUN LAI
KHAWVÊL

THUPUAN 20-A KUM
SÂNG RORÊL

LEI THAR

KUM SÂNG RORÊL INṬAN DÂWNA THIL THLENG HMASÂTE

1. A mi thianghlimte lam tura Isua lo kal lehna
2. Lîrngîng râpthlâk tak leh rial tlâ.
3. Mifel thîte an tho leh.
4. Mifel nungdama awmte tihdanglam an ni.
5. Mifelte chu LALPA tâwk turin boruakah an chho.
6. LALPÂ lo kal lehna êngah misualte an thi.
7. Misual thi tawhte chu an la tho vê lo.
8. Setana phuar a ni.
9. Mifelte chu chhûmin Vânah a hruai chho.

KUM SÂNG RORÊL LAIA THIL THLENG LEH AWMDÂN TÛR

- A. Vânrama misualte chungchâng an rêlnaah mifelte chu an tel ve ang.
- B. Lei hi a ruak vek a, a chhe hneh hlê.
- C. Leiah tumah an awm lo.
- D. Setana leh Tirhkohte chu leiah awm luihtîr (phuar) an ni.

KUM SÂNG RORÊL ZAWHA THIL THLENGTE

1. Leia Isua lo kal vawi thumna—a mi thianghlimte an rawn tel ve ang.
2. Olive Tlângah Khawpui Thianghlim a rawn innghat.
3. Misualte an lo tho leh.
4. Setana phuarna phelh a ni.

5. Setana chuan Khawpui Thianghlim lâk tumin a khawvêl mîte a huikhâwm.
6. Setana leh a hoten Khawpui Thianghlim an bei.
7. Vân ațanga mei lo sôr chuan misualte a tiboral vek.
8. Mei chuan lei hi a kâng fai a, a mit zui.
9. Pathianin lei thar leh Vân thar a siam.
10. He leiah ngei hian Pathianin a ram thar tur a din.

MISUALTE TÂN SIMNA HUN DANG A AWM DÂWN EM?

Mi TAM tak chuan kum sâng rorêl lâi hian simna hun ța dang awm dâwnin an sawi. Hei hi simna hun dang tiin an sawi bawk. A țin chuan chhandamna kawng la hre ve ngai miah lote tân hun remchâng dang siamsak leh ni dâwnin an sawi leh a. Mahse hêngte hi thil ni thei lo tawp a ni.

Kum sâng rorêl chhông hian mi felte chu Vânramah an awm tawh dâwn a, misualte erawh chu an thi vek ang. He kum 1,000 chhông hian chhandam lohte pawhin simna hun an nei leh dâwn tih chu kuang chhônga mithê ruang hi lo tho thut se, a vuina sermonah chuan piangthar nghâl se tih nêh thumun reng a ni. An sim dâwn tawh lo.

Simna hun dang la awm leh thei dâwna inzirtîrna hian Setana a tilâwm khawp mai. A chhan chu mi tam takin tuna duhthlang lo hian kum sâng rorêl laia thlanah an khêk duh dâwn tih a hriat vâng a ni. Mi zawng zawngin he nunna thuchah duhawm leh chhandamna thutak hi an hriat vek a, an duh nge duh lo tia rilru an siam vek hmâ loh chuan Isua a lo kal dâwn lo tih hi thudik tak a ni (*Matthaiia 24:14; Marka 16:15; Thupuan 14:6,7*).

ZIRLAI 7-NA EXHIBIT #2

LEILÂWT LEH SETANA PHUAR

LEILÂWT – A

1. Kan kal zêl hmâin *Thupuan 20:1-3* leh *Genesis 1:1,2* chhiar hmasa rawh.
2. *Thupuan 20:1-3* a leilawt tih hi Saptawng ‘abyss’ tih aṭanga lehlin a ni a. Khuarkhurum thûk lutuk, mawng nei lo ang hiala lang tihna a ni. Mizo ṭawng chuan ‘khuarkhurum mawng-neilo’ tih hi a ni ber e. *Genesis 1:1, 2-a* (King James Version-ah) thûk tak sawina ṭawngkam nêh thuhmun a ni bawk. Smith-Goodspeed lehlinah chuan dik takin he ‘abyss’ thubul hi *Genesis* leh *Thupuan 20:1-3*-ah hian an rawn hmang ta a ni.
3. Hei hian kan hnênah enge a sawi? ‘Thûk,’ ‘leilâwt,’ tih leh ‘khuarkhurum mawng – nei lo’ tihte hi thuhmun an ni a. Lei sawina ṭawngkam: 1) ‘a chhia a,’ 2) ‘a ruak a,’ 3) ‘a thim bur,’ tihna a ni.
4. Hei vâng hian a nia Jeremia pawhin Isua lo kal leh hnua lei awm dân a hmuh lâwk khan heti hian a sawi (*Jeremia 4:23-26, 28*):
 - a. Mumal nei lo
 - b. Tû mah an awm lo.
 - c. Êng a awm lo.

Vânte khi an thim mup a. Hetia a sawina chhan chu hei hi ‘khuarkhurum mawng nei lo emaw, leilâwt sawina emaw a nih vâng a ni. A sawi tum chu lei hi a ruak vek a, tumah hmuh tûr an awm lo va, a thim mup bawk tih hi a ni.

SETANA PHUAR A NI – B

1. Setana phuar a nihna chhan chu tumah a bum tawh loh nân leh a thlêm tawh loh nân a ni. A tak takah chuan khuarkhuruma phuar ringawt chuan a dâl chuang lo vang. Min thlêm turin chêt sawn kher a mamawh lo. Chubâkah a duhzâwng titur tirhkoh tam tak a nei bawk.

2. Engin nge Setana chu tû mah thlêm thei tawh lo tura siam thei? Thil pahnih a awm:
Mi thlêm tur an awm miah lohin emaw, ramhuai an awm miah lohin emaw a ni. Kum sâng rorêl ințan dâwnin he thil pahniha pakhat tal hi a thleng dik thei em? Thei e, vawilekhatah mi zawng zawng chu an bo ta vek mai a. Misualte an thi vek a, mifelte Vânramah an lût tawh bawk si a, Setana chuan tumah thlêm tûr a hmu zo ta lo a ni.

3. Engmah ti thei lova min phuartu tam ber chu khaidiat tak tak ni lovin, kan dinhmun hian a ni zâwk. Chutiang chu Setana chung a thil thleng pawh hi a ni.

ZIRLAI 9-NA Exhibit #1

THUPUAN-A CHHINCHHIAHNA PASARIHTE CHU

266

No.	Sawifahna	A Thiltihte	A Hun Lai Vêl	Entîrna Awmzia	Kohhran
1 st	Sakawr Vâr, a chung a chuangin thal ngul leh lallukhum a keng	Hneh zêl turin a chhuak	Kum AD Zabi Pakhatna	Sakawr chungchuang = Vântirhkohte RawngVâr= Thianghlimna Lallukhum = Hnehna. Thalngul = Sual dova hnehna	Efesi
2 nd	Sakawr sen, a chung a chuangin ngunhnâm lian pui a keng.	Lei ațanga muan-na an la bo va, an inthat tawn.	Kum zabi 2-na, 3-na leh 4-na chanve hma lam	Rawng sen = thisen chhuahna, tihduhdahna	Smurna
3 rd	Sakawr dum, a chung a chuangin bûkna a keng.	Chhangphut leh buhtun a bûk a, to lutukin a hralh.	Kum zabi 4-na, 5-na leh 6-na chanve.	Rawng dum = Rilru lama thimna, Huit leh barli bûk a, to lutuka hralh = Thlarau lam, Pathian thua tãmna nasa tak. Hriak = Thlarau Thianghlim .Uain = Isua thisena tlanna	Pergamos
4 th	Sakawr Dâng, a chung a chuang chu 'thihna' a ni a, thlânin a rawn zui.	Khandaih, sakawlh leh tãmna hmanga tihhkum theihna	Kum zabi 6-na chanve ațanga kum zabi 15-na thleng.	Dawl dâng = thihna entirtu, Thihna leh thlan = Hun harsat laia Pathian mi tam tak tihhlum an nihna.	Thuatira
5 th	Maichâm hnuai a an mi thahte thlarau.	An thisen phuba la turin Pathian an au. Kawrfual vâr pêk. La nghâk hret tura tih an ni.	Kum zabi 16-na, 17-na leh 18-na.	Thlarau âu = Abela thisen a âu anga entîrna a ni. Kawrfual vâr = Isua avanga hnehna.Rei lo tê lo nghâk = Lawmman kenga Isua lo kal hmă thlâna lo nghâk.	Sardis
6 th	Lîrngîng, Ni thim, Thla thisena chang, Arsi tla, Isua lo kal lehna.		Kum zabi 18- lai-hawl ațanga Isua lo kal leh thleng.	Lîrngîng = Ni 1 November, 1755-a Lisbon lîrngîng.Ni Thim = May 19, 1780.Thla thisena chang = May 19,1780 zanArsi tlâ = November 13, 1833.Isua lo kal lehna=la thleng tur	Filadelfia & Laodikey
7 th	Vânram a reh thup		Isua lo kal leh hunah	Darkar chanve reh thup = Isua lo kal chuan ni sarih leh a chanve a hmang dawn tihna. Vântirhkohten an rawn zui vek dawn avangin Vân reh duk ang.	

ZIRLAI 9-NA EXHIBIT #2

CHHINCHHIAHNA 6-NA HUN LAIA 'THILTHLENGTE'

A TIRA Pathianin Nî te, Thlâ te, arsite a siam lâi kha, “hun te, nî te leh kum te chhinchhiahna ni rawh se,” (*Genesis 1:14*) a ti a. Hei vâng hian a lo kal leh dâwn hnaih chhinchhiah nâna Vâna thil awmte Pathianin a hmang hi a mak lo. A tîr ațanga a ruahman sa a ni.

LISBON, PORTUGAL LÎRNGHÎNG November 1, 1755.

“Chhinchhiahna parukna a inhawn lâi chuan nasa takin lîr a lo nghîng a. November 1, 1755 chuan khatih lâia mîten an chhinchhiah china lîr nghîng râpthlâk ber chu a lo thleng a. He lîr nghîngah hian Lisbon, Portugal khawpui mihring 60,000 ațanga 90,000 zet tur an thih avangin ‘Lisbon Lîr nghîng’ tiin an sawi fo thîn. Tuipuite pawh an awm dân pangngai aia fit sawmnga zeta sângin an fâwn hial a ni.

‘Chu lîr nghîng râpthlâk tak (November 1, 1755) chu mêl killi maktaduaih li huam chhûnga mîten an hre thei a ni. Europe ram tam zâwk, Africa khawmualpui leh North America thlengin an lo hria.” Robert Sears, *Wonders of the World*, pp. 50,51.” *Unfolding Revelation*, p. 71.

Hetih lâia mihring hriat phâkah chuan he lîr nghîng hi Tuilêt hnua leilung chhiatna râpthlâk ber a ni.

NI THIM—NORTH AMERICA May 19, 1780

“A ber a nih loh pawhin leilunga thil thleng tawh zawng zawngah chuan thil hriat thiam harsa ber leh mak ber, tûma sawifiah theih loh chu May 19, 1780 chhun lâia ni thim kha a ni ang; New England zâwn Vân leh boruak chu sawifiah rual loh hian a thim khup mai a ni.” – R.M.Devens, *Our First Century*, pp. 89, 90.

Lettingtu Note: New England chu USA hmar chhak kila state te reuh tê tê paruk – Maine, New Hampshire, Vermont, Massachussettes, Rhode Island leh Connecticut-te khu an ni. A zau lam chu 172, 668 sq. km a ni a (*Britannica Ready Reference Encyclopedia*, Vol. 7, p. 98. 2005 Edition). Hei hi Arunachal Pradesh tel lova North East India nêh hian a intia tâwk viau a ni.

‘*American Dictionary of the English Language*’ (1882 edition) siamtu Noah Webster-a pawhin ni thim chanchin chu tihian a sawi: “He thil thleng mak tak mai hi a awm chhan diktak tû man an hre lo,” tiin. Webster-a hun lai aṅang tawh khân miin he ni thim chhan hi leilung thil thleng dang avanga lo awm a nih theih dân an zawng ṭhîn a. A nih pawh a ni mai thei e. Engpawhnise Pathian chuan Tuipui Sen ṭhen hrang tur pawhin leilung dân a hman a lâwm. A pawimawh zâwk chu he ni thim hi Isuan a lo thlen hun tura a sawiah chiaa a lo thleng hi a ni a. Hun Thim lai (Dark Ages) tihduhdahna hun a zawh chiaha lo thleng a ni.

THLÂ THISENAH A CHANG–NORTH AMERICA

May 19, 1780

NI THIM zân chuan khua rêng rêng a hmuh theih loh. Mit bul sêtah lehkha vâh dah pawh hmuh a hmuh theih loh a ni. Zânah chuan thlâ tal a ên ringin an han zawng a, hmuh mai tur a lo awm lo. Zanlai aṅangin khua chu a rawn pangngai ta deuh a. Chutah thla pawh a rawn lang ta. Mahse thisen ang mai hian a sen rûm mai a ni. He thil thleng hi Milo Bostwick-a chuan tihian a sawi: “Thla bial lâi a ni a, mahse a lan dân chu thisen ang mai a ni. Mi a tihhlauhzia leh a hnua an sawi zui nasatzia te chuan la rilru a luah thûk hlê.” *Stone’s History of Beverly*, Massachusetts.

ARSI TLÂ-NORTH AMERICA

November 13, 1833

KUM 1833 November 13 zîng lama arsi thlâwk ropui tak leh hriat reng tûr kha, khatiang chi an lo *record* tawhte âiin a nasa fê a ni. He ram luah a nih tîr atàng khân hetiang rêng rênga Vân boruaka thil thleng miin an thlîr nasat a la awm ngai lo. Thenkhatin hmuhnawm ti êm êm leh lawm êm êma an thlîr lâiin, thenkhat chuan hlau si, mak ti bawk siin an thlîr a. A hnu rei tak chhông chu he arsi tlâ (*meteoric phenomenon*) hi títî nân ber an hmang zui a ni.”- *American Journal of Science and Arts*, vol. XXV, 1834.

R.M.Devens-a pawhin he arsi tla hi tihian a sawi: “United States chung zâwn Vân pum pui khi chutih lai chuan dârkâr li zet a de chur chur mai a ni.”- *The Great Events of Our Past History*, pp. 214, 215.

He thil thleng hi Princeton University-a thawk, arsi lam zirni Professor Charles A.Young-a chuan tihian a sawi: “Arsi tlâ (*meteoric shower*) zawng zawngah chuan November 13, 1833-a *Leonids* kha a la ropui ber awm e. Dârkâr nga atanga dârkâr ruk chhông vêl chu dârkâr khata 2,000,000 vel tla ang a ni,” a ti. *Manual of Astronomy*, p. 469. Vân chu arsi tlâ avangin a êng pup mai a. Mi tam tak chuan rorêlna nî a lo thleng ta-ah an ngâi hial a ni.

He arsi tlâ an hmuh theihna chin hi Encyclopedia Americana-a ‘*Meteors*’ tih thupuiah tihian ziah a ni: “He thil hmuhnawm tak, North America pum puia thleng hi miin hmuhnawm an ti nasa mai a. . . . arsi sâng tam tak chu a tla chur chur a. . . . mi thenkhat chuan vûr tla nêan an tehkhin a, a thenin ruah sûr nêan an tehkhin bawk.” A hmuhnawm dân a indawt chho zut niawm tak a ni. Zân dâr kua vêla ințan a ni a, a tûk khawvar thleng a awm a ni.

Elijah Burritt-a chuan, “Arsi thlâwk chu ropui tak a ni ringawt. . . . Lei chung zâu tak hi a awm a. . . Vân hmuh phâk chin khi chu mei hlâwm mak tak takin a khat a ni ringawt.”- *Geaography of the Heavens*, p.157. Ni thim hnu leh thla thisena a chan hnu kum

sawmnga chuang hretah he arsi tla hmuhnawm tak mai hi a thleng a ni.

Pathian hrilhlâwkna dâr a rik chuan thil thleng tur chu hetiang hian a indawtin a lo thleng ta a:

1. November 1, 1755 Lîrnging râpthlâk
2. Lîrngin hnu kum 25, May 19, 1780-ah Nî a thim a, thla thisenah a chang.
3. Ni thim hnu kum 53, November 13, 1833-ah Arsi a tlâ.

ZIRLAI 9-NA EXHIBIT #3

KAN HUN LAI NGEI HIAN ISUA A LO KAL DÂWN TIH HRIAT THEIHNATE

Sum leh pâi chhêk khâwl—*Jakoba 5:1-8*

Hnathawktute leh a ruaitute kêra buaina—*Jakoba 5:1-8*

Indo tura inbuatsaihna—*Matthaia 24:6,7; Thupuan 11:18.*

Hriatna a pung—*Daniela 12:4*

Buaina a pung—*Luka 21:25-27*

Nawmsak umna—*2 Timothea 3:1-4*

Sakhaw ngaihsak lohna—*Luka 18:8*

Insum theih lohna, taksa chhiatna—*Luka 17:26-30.*

Bible thutak pensanna—*2 Timothea 4:1-4*

Rilru leh Thlarau lama tlukna/hniamna—*2 Timothea 3:1-5*

Mi an zin vâk vel ruai—*Daniela 12:4*

Lirnging, thlipui, tâm tlâk leh thil dang—*Matthaia 24:7*

Dân pawisak lohna—*Matthaia 24:12; 2 Timothea 3:1-5*

Nuihsantute— *2 Petera 3:3-5*

Thlarau biakna—*1 Timothea 4:1-2*

Thilmak hmanga inbumna—*Thupuan 16:14; 2 Korinth 11:13-*

15

Muanna an zawng nasa—*1 Thesalonika 5:1-6*

Krista/zâwnei nia inçhâl, ni si lote—*Matthaia 24:24*

Mi an buai (hman lo) hlê ang—*Luka 21:34; Matthaia 24:37-39*
Mihringten lei tihchhiat theihna khawp thiltihtheihna an nei ang—

Thupuan 11:8

Sualna leh dân bawhchhiatna a pung ang—*2 Timothea 3:1-5;*
13

Khawvêl hi Pathian siam a nih phatna—*2 Petera 3:3-6*

Hlahna, hnamte an lungawi lo—*Luka 21:25,26*

Kalsualna leh tluksanna—*2 Thesalonika 2:3; 2 Petera 2:1,2*

Thutak bawhchhiatna—*2 Timothea 3:1,3*

Pathian sawichhiatna—*2 Timothea 3:1,2*

Sakhuana dik lo an chhuak ðeuh—*2 Petera 2:1,2; Matthaia*
24:24; 1 Tomothea 4:1-4; Thupuan 18:2, 4, 5

Krista lo kal lehna atana mîte buatsaihna chu khawvêl pumah hian
thuchah bik kengin a kal mup mup bawk—*Matthaia*
24:14; Thupuan 14:6-14.

Thutak zir reng, pan duh chuang miah lo—*1 Timothea 3:1,7*

Chhan tha awm lova nupa inthen ringawt—*Matthaia 24:37-*
39; Genesis 6:2; 1 Timothea 3:1-5

Matthaia 24 leh *Luka 21* te chhiar la. Hêng bung hnihah hian Isua
lo kal leh dân hnaiha chhinchhihna lo thleng tur tam
tak a chuang a ni.

ZIRLAI 11 – NA EXHIBIT #1

THUSAWM PEK LEH SERH LEH SÂNG DÂN INAN LOHNATE

THUSAWM PÊK

- 1 Lal zalenna dân tih a ni – *Jakoba 2:8-12*
- 2 Pathianin a sawi a ni– *Deut.4:12*
- 3 Pathianin lunga a ziah a ni– *Ex. 24:12; 31:18*
- 4 Thuthlung Bawm chhûngah dah a ni– *Heb. 9:4; Ex. 40:20*
- 5 Chatuana dîng tur– *Sâm 111:7,8*
- 6 Sualna a hriattîr– *Rome 3:20; 7:7*
- 7 A khirh lo– *1 Johana 5:3*
- 8 Mi tin chungah thu a nei– *Jak.2:10-12*
- 9 Thlarau lam thil– *Rome 7:14*

SERH LEH SÂNG DÂN

- Dân tia koh a ni a, thupêk narana tel a ni–*Efesi 2:15*
- Mosia sawi a ni – *Lev. 1:1-3*
- Mosian lehkhabu-ah a ziak–2 *Chro. 35:12*
- Thuthlung Bawm bukah dah a ni – *Deut. 31:24-26*
- Kraws-ah a tâwp – *Kolosa 2:14-17*
- Sualna avanga pêk – *Galatia 3:19*
- Min dodal ðhin – *Kolosa 2:14-17*
- Tu chungah mah thu a nei lo – *Kolosa2:14-17*
- Mihring thil –*Hebrai 9:10*

ZIRLAI 11-NA EXHIBIT #2

PATHIAN DÂN LEH AMAH PATHIAN INANNA

PATHIAN

Pathian chu thlarau a ni – *Joh. 4:24*
Pathian chu hmangaihna a ni – *Joh. 4:8*
Pathian chu thutak a ni – *Joh. 14:6*
Pathian chu a fel – *1 Kor. 1:30*
Pathian chu a thianghlim – *Isaia 6:3*
Pathian chu a tha famkim – *Mat. 5:48*
Pathian chu chatuanin a ding – *Jak. 1:17*
Pathian chu a tha a ni – *Luk. 18:19*
Pathian chu a dik – *Deut. 32:4*
Pathian chu a thianghlim – *1 Joh. 3:3*
Pathian chu a danglam ngai lo – *Jak. 1:17*

A DÂN

A dam chu thlarau lam thil a ni – *Rome 7:14*
A dân chu hmangaihna a ni – *Mat. 22:37-40*
A dân chu thutak a ni – *Sâm 119:142*
A dân chu a fel – *Sâm 119:172*
A dân chu a thianghlim – *Rome 7:12*
A dân chu a tha famkim – *Sâm 19:7*
A dân chu chatuanin a ding – *Sâm 111:7,8*
A dân chu a tha – *Rome 7:12*
A dân chu a dik – *Rome 7:12*
A dân chu a thianghlim – *Sâm 19:8*
A dân chu tihdanglam theih a ni lo – *Mat. 5:18*

NOTE: Tuna i hmuh ang hian Pathian dân chu a nungchang ziah lanna a ni a. Amah ngei a boral hmâ loh chu tihdanglam theih a ni lo.

ZIRLAI 11-NA EXHIBIT #3

KOHRAN HRANG HRANGTE SAWI DÂN

BAPTIST KOHRAN

“Sabbath vawn thianghlimna tur thupêk a lo awm tawh a, a awm mêk bawk, mahse Sunday hi Sabbath chu a ni lo... Amarawhchu hetiang hian sawi theih a ni ang, chu Sabbath hnehna entîrna ni fâwmin chawlhkâr khata ni hmasa berah sawn a ni. Khawiah nge ni serh tihdanglamna chu a hmuh theih? Thuthlung Tharah chuan a awm miah lo. Chawlhkâr khata ni hmasa bera Sabbath thlâk thu hi Bible-ah fiahna a awm miah lo bawk. *The Baptist Manual* ziaktu Dr Edward T. Hiscox-a paper aṅanga lâk a ni.

CATHOLIC KOHRAN

“Bible hi a bul aṅanga a tâwp thlengin i chhiar a ni thei e; Sunday thianghlimna thu tlar khat pawh i hmu lo vang. Bible chuan Inrinnî serh turin a ti a, chu nî chu Catholic erawhin thianghlim a ti ve ngai lo.”- James Cardinal Gibbons, *The Faith of Our Fathers*, p. 111.

KRISTIAN KOHRAN

“Inrinni aṅanga Sunday-a Sabbath thlâkna reng reng a awm lo va. Chutianga a inthlâk thu chu Bible-ah a awm miah lo.” –*First-Day Observance*, pp.17,19.

KRISTÂ KOHRAN

“LALPÂ nî hi Judate Sabbath-ah hian hmun a neih ka ring lo va, Sabbath ni hi ni sarih ni aṅanga a ni khatna nia a thlâk a nih ka ring hek lo.” – Alexander Campbell, *Washington Reporter*, October 8, 1821.

CONGREGATIONALIST

“Tunlai ngaihdâna Krista leh a zirtîrte khan ni sarihnâ ni hi ni khatah an thlâk anga sawina hi Thuthlung Thar lamah tanchhan tur rêng rêng a awm lo.”

EPISCOPAL

“Thuthlung Tharah hian Inrinni-a châwl lova Sunday nia châwl tura thupêk a awm reng em? Teuh lo mai.”-*Manual of Christian Doctrine*, p.127.

METHODIST

“Sunday chungchang hi ngaihtuah teh. . . hemi ni serh tura thupêk emaw, chumi nia Juda-te Sabbath thlâk a nih thu emaw hi Bible châng pakhat mah a awm lo.” Harris Franklin Rall, *Christian Advocate*, July 2, 1942.

LUTHERAN

“LALPA nî (Sunday) serhna hi Pathian thupêkah hmuh tur a awm lo; kohhran thuneihna a ni.” *Augsburg Confession of Faith*, quoted in *Catholic Sabbath Manual*, part 2, Chapter 1, Section 10.

PRESBYTERIAN

“Kristian Sabbath (Sunday) hi Bible-ah a awm lo va, hmanlai kohhrante khan Sabbath tiin an ko ngai hek lo.” *Dwight's Theology*, vol.4, p.401.

DICTIONARY

“Apostle-te thuneihna hmanga Juda-te Sabbath kha LALPA Nîa (Sunday) thlâk ta anga ngaihna . . . thupêk palinain a sawi Sabbathin a ken telte hi thlâk thleng a nih thu Pathian Lehkhabu Thianghlim-ah emaw, Kristiante sùlhnu hluiah emaw hmuh tur a awm lo.” -Sir William Smith & Samuel Cheetham, *A Dictionary of Christian Antiquities*, vol. 2, p.182, Article “Sabbath.”

ENCYCLOPEDIA

“Thuthlung Tharah hian ni khatna serhna tur dân a awm lo tih hi zêp lo law law mai teh ang.” – M’Clintock and Strong, *Cyclopedia of Biblical, Theological and Ecclesiastical Literature*, vol. 9, p.126.

NOTE: Pastor ðenkhat chuan anmahni mimal chuan hnialna neiin an inhre mai thei; mahse a pâwl ang chuan Sunday serhtu pâwl pakhat mah Sunday serh thua *official*-a Pathian lehkhabu-ah tanchhan tur a awm e ti thei pakhatmah kan hmu lo.

ZIRLAI 11-NA Exhibit #4

PATHIAN DÂN - THUTHLUNG THAR

I

“LALPA i Pathian chibai bûk la, Amâ rawng chauh bâwl rawh.”
Matthaia 4:10.

II

“Naute u, milem lakah inthiar fihlîm rawh u.” “Chutichuan Pathian thlahte kan nih ahnuin, Pathian pangti chu rangkachak te, tangka te, lung te mihring themthiam leh remruata chherte ang hi emaw tih, kan ring tûr a ni lo ve.” *1 Johana 5:21; Tirhkohte. 17:29.*

III

“Pathian hming leh a zirtîrna thu sawichhiat loh tûr.” *1 Timothea 6:1.*

IV

“In tlanbo hun tûr chu thlasikah emaw, Sabbath-ah emaw a thlen loh nân ðawngt'ai rawh u.” “Sabbath chu mihring tâna siam a ni a; mihring chu Sabbath tâna siam a ni lo; Chuvângin Mihring Fapa

pawh hi Sabbath chungah nêh lam LALPA a a ni.” “Khawii hmunah emaw ni sarìh ni thu hetiangin a sawi a sin, “Ni sarìh nî-ah chuan Pathian chuan a hnathawh zawng zawng a chawlhsan ta a,” “Chutichuan, Pathian mîte tân chuan Chawlhna chawlhna a la awm ta fô va. Tupawh Pathian chawlhnaa lûta châwl ve tawh chuan Pathian tih ang khân a hnathawhte chu a chawlhsan ve thîn.” “Amahah chuan engkim siam a ni a, Vâna awm te, leia awmte nêh, hmuh theih te, hmuh theih lohte nêh, lal thutphah te pawh, rorêlna te pawh, lalna te pawh, thuneihna te pawh; engkim Amâ siam a ni, Amâ ta tûr bawka siam a ni.” *Matthaia 24:20; Marka 2:27,28; Hebrai 4:4,9; Kolosa 1:16.*

V

“I nû leh pâ chawimawî rawh.” *Matthaia 19:19*

VI

“Tual i that tûr a ni lo.” *Rome 13:8*

VII

“I uirê tûr a ni lo.” *Matthaia 19:18*

VIII

“I ru tûr a ni lo.” *Rome 13:9*

IX

“Hretu derah i tang tûr a ni lo.” *Rome 13:9*

X

“Awt suh.” *Rome 7:7*

ZIRLAI 12-NA EXHIBIT #1

THUPUAN 11-NAA ENTÎRNATE

Thupuan 11-na hi entîrnain a khat a ni ber mai. He *Exhibit*-ah hian hêng entîrnate hi enge an nih kan tilang ang a, chu chuan kan zirlai hi hriat a tihawlsam bâkah, he zirlai hi zir a tiawlsam dâwn a ni.

Châng 1-na.

PATHIAN TEMPLE hian Vên biakbûk emaw temple emaw a kâwk a. Lei temple chu AD 70 khân tihchhiat a ni tawh (*Thupuan 4:1,2; 8:1-3*).

MAICHÂM hi hâlral thihhlanna maichâm tihna a ni. Lei biakbûkah chuan maichâm chu berâm no hlanna a ni (*Exodus 27:1-8*). Vên biakbûkah erawh chuan berâm hlân tawh lovin keimahni kan inhlân thung (*Rome 12:1*).

CHIBAI BÛKTÛTE tih hi LALPA chibai bûktute tihna a ni (*Johana 4:24*).

LUANG: Luâng hi tunlaia kan *measuring tape* ang deuh hian Bible-a thil seizawng tehna lâk tak a ni (*Ezekiela 40:3*). Hetah a kawh chu Pathian mîte teh emaw, rorêlsak tur emawa thupêk a ni (*Jakoba 2:10-12; Thuhriltu 12:13,14*).

Châng 2-4

KHAWPUI THIANGHLIM hian Pathian mîte a entîr a ni (*Thupuan 21:9,10*).

THLA 42-NI 1260. Hrilhlâwknaah ni khat hian kum khat a tluk (*Ezekiela 4:6*) avangin hei hi kum 1260 tihna a ni. Kum 1260 chanchin Chiang lehzuala hriat nân Exhibit #2 en rawh.

THUHRETU PAHNIH chu Thuthlung Hlui leh Thuthlung Thar te hi an ni (*Johana 5:39; Luka 24:27*).

SAI IP SIN awmzia chu vânduaina lo thleng ƣah/sûn tihna a ni a (2 *Samuela* 3:31). Bible hi kum 1260 chhông buaina thûk tak tawng angin a rawn lantîr a ni.

OLIVE THING PAHNIH hian Thlarau Thianghlim a entîr (*Zekaria* 4:3-6). Hei hi a inhme hê; a chhan chu Thuthlung Hlui leh Thuthlung Thar te hi Thlarau Thianghlim pêk an ni a (2 *Petera* 1:21). Thuthlung Hlui leh Thuthlung Thar-a Pathian thu inziakte hi “felnaa awm mêkte” hruaina tura pêk an ni (2 *Timothea* 3:16).

KHAWN VÂR PAHNIH hi Bible sawina a ni (*Sâm* 119:105,130).

* *Hei hi Thupuan 1:20-a kohhran pasarih sawina khawnvâr pasarih nêng ngaihpawlh loh tur a ni.*

NOTE: Thuhretu pahnih, Olive kông leh khawnvârte hi thuhmun an ni a, chu chu Thlarau Thianghlimin a pêk Bible hi a ni.

Châng 5-8

MEIN HMÊLMÂTE A LEMZO. Miin Bible hi an tihnawm nah emaw, an tihnat emaw chuan khawvêl tâwpah meiin a la lem zo dâwn tih hi thudik a ni (2 *Thesalonika* 1:8; *Thupuan* 22:18,19).

TIHHLUMA AWM hi ƣawngkam danga Pathian lehkhabu tibawrhbânga chanchin ƣa awih duh lotute chu tihboral an la ni dâwn tihna a ni. Anmahni thihna tûr lehkha-ah an hming an ziak (sign) tihna a ni (2 *Thesalonika* 1:8,9; *Malakia* 4:1; *Thupuan* 20:15).

RUAH SÛR LOH NÂNA VÂN TUKVERH KHÂR THEIHNA chu Elija hun lâia Pathian thuin kum 3½ khua a khentîr sawina a ni (1 *Lalte* 17, 18 chhiar chhuak rawh).

TUI THISENA CHANTÎR THEIHNA LEH HREMNA HMANGA TIHNAT THEIHNA chuan Aigupta rama hremna sawm thlentîr theitu Pathian Thû leh hremna hnuhnung pasarih leh Pathian Thu sawisatu hrim hrim chung a hremna lek theihna a kâwk a ni (*Exodus* 7-12; *Thupuan* 16). Pathian Thuin thiltihtheihna

a neihna chhan chu Thû-ah chuan Isua a awm avang leh Amah Isua ngei chu Thû a nih vâng a ni (*Johana 1:3-3,14*).

Châng 7, 8

LEILÂWT AṬANGA LO CHHUAK SAKAWLH chu Setana a ni (*Thupuan 20:1-3*).

SODOM chu hurna leh tenawm taka khawsakna entîrtu a ni. *Genesis 19* chhiar la.

AIGUPTA chuan Pathian awm rinlohna, Pathian huatna leh a laka helna sâng ber a entîr bawk (*Exodus 5:2*).

KHAWPUI ROPUI hian *Thupuan 17:18*-a a sawi ang hian hnam emaw, sawrkar chakna emaw a entîr.

KANLALPA ANKHENBEHNA. Hei hian Pathian mîte tihlum thu a kâwk. Miin Pathian mîte an tihduhdah emaw, an thah emaw chuan Amah Isua chung a tî ang an ni (*Matthaia 25:40; Tirkhohte 9:5*).

Châng 9,10

NI THUM LEH A CHANVE. Hrilhlâwkna hun chu kum $3\frac{1}{2}$ a ni tûr a ni. *Ezekiela 4:6*; November 26, 1793 aṭanga June 17, 1797.

ZÂWLNEI PAHNIH. Ṭawngkam danga Thuthlung Hlui leh Thuthlung Thar sawina a ni. Zâwlnei rêng rêng chu Thlarau Thianghlimin a tih an ni vek (*2 Petera 1:21*). Bible hi zâwlneite thu leh hlain a khat tihtheih a ni a, chuvângin helâi chângah hian Thuthlung Hlui leh Thuthlung Thar te hi zâwlnei ang sawi an ni. *Tirkhohte 21:11*-ah hian Thuthlung Hlui chu thu hrilhlawk ang ziah a ni bawk.

Châng 11,12

VÂNAH AN CHHO. Hei hi Bible ṭawngkamah (*entîrnei ṭawngkam*) chuan lo ropui a, mi tin hriat hlawh ta tihna a ni (*Daniela 4:22*).

Châng 13

Lînghîng awmzia chu Pathian thiltihtheihna leh thinurna a lo thleng tihna a ni (*Sâm 77:14,18; Nahuma 1:3,5-8*).

KHAWPUI HMUN SÂWMA ṬHENA HMUN KHAT A CHIM. Hei hian a sawi tum chu *Thupuan 17,18*-a thlarau lam Babulon, khawvêl huap sawrkar emaw khawpui emaw a entîr a ni. Babulon chu lal sâwmin emaw, ram sâwmin emaw an thlâwp a, *Thupuan 17:12-14*, mahse hetah hi chuan pakhatin a thlâwpna a hnûkdâwk. Thlarau lam Babulon hi *Thupuan 17:18*-ah chuan khawpui anga sawi a ni.

ZIRLAI 12-NA Exhibit #2

KUM 1260 CHHÛNG TIHDUHDAHNA A NIHNA LEH THLEN HUN HRIATNA

THU PAWIMAWH:

THUPUAN-a thil inziak ṭhenkhat hi chu phût zawk zawkna tham a ni. Ṭhenkhat pheih hi chuan min ti â lo chauh ang. He lehkhahu hian thil ṭhenkhat pheih chu thleng lo se kan duh tur an awm a ti. Mahse kan ṭhian Isua chuan Setana thangte chu a hai lang a, a lalram lût tûr leh kan nunna chhanhim nâna kan inbuatsaih theih nân thil hriat tûr pawimawh min pe bawk. Min hmangaih êm avangin a tîr lamah min tina dâwn tih hre mah se a ṭawng chhuak lo thei lo a ni.

Thupuan hian a châng chuan thu dêngkhâwng awm tak tak leh, huat mai theih tûr a sawi chhuak ṭhîn. Setana pheih chuan thinur phah la, chu chuan i rilru kha hawntîr thei lo che sela a duh a ni. Mahse chutiang chuan awm la Setana chauhin a hlâwk pui ang. *Thupuan* hian France, United States, Roman Empire, Protestant, Catholic, ni thianghlim chungchâng, kan hmangaih boral tawhte chanchin leh thil dang tam tak a phawrh ṭeuh mai a. Mahse a thuchah kente hi Isua hnêna mî a ni si. Kan hriat atâna thil ṭulte a hriat

avangin kan hriat ngei ngei tûr thil min hriattîr tûrin i ring ngam phawt mai ang u.

He *Exhibit*-ah hian pope thiltih ðhenkhat sawiho a ni ang. Catholic zîngah Kristian ðha tak tak sâng têt an awm. Pathian fâte an ni a, A hmangaih êm êm bawk.

He *Exhibit* hian kan Catholic unau duhawm tak tak, kan Kristianpuite hi a sawisêl ngawt lo, an hlu êm êm a ni. Mahse *Thupuan*-ah hian Pathianin pope thuneihna kalhmang leh thil dang, a haw duh tâna huat mai theih âwm chî chu a sawi miao si. Engpawh nise a thu chu ngaithla ila, ðawngðai ila, zir bawk ila; tichuan keini tunlaia mîte tâna a nunna leh thihna thuchah chu kan zir chhuak thei ang.

1. Hetih hun lâia tihduhdahna râpðhlâk tak mai hi a pawimawh êm avangin Bible-ah hian a bîkin vawi sarilh lâi sawi nawn a ni: *Daniela 7:25;12:7; Thupuan 12:6,14;13:5* leh *Thupuan 11:2,3*. Thla 42 emaw, kum 1260 emaw, kum 3½ titein emaw a dah a ni. An vai hian kum 1260 sawina a ni (*Ezekiela 4:6*). *Daniela 7* hi hriat a awl ber avangin a bung pum pui hi thlîr nawn leh ila. Kan kal zêt hmâin a bung pum pui kha chhiar nawn leh ang che.
2. *Daniela 7* hian tuifinriat aþanga ramsa pali an lo chhuah thu a sawi a (*Daniela 7:2-7*). Hêng ramsate hian lalram an entîr a (*Daniela 7:23*), tuifinriat emaw, tui emaw hian mipui emaw, mipui tamna hmun emaw a entîr bawk (*Thupuan 17:5*).
3. Bible hrilhfihtute-ho chu hêng ramsa palîte hian lalram an entîr tihah hian an lungual hlê. *Daniela 2*-a milim hrilhhlâwkna pawh khân hêng lalram palîte tho hi a entîr a ni. History lama hriatna lo ðhang zêt pawh hian hêng ramsa paliin an entîr ramte hi hun kal tawh nêan inmil tih hi an puang zêt ang.

A. SAKEIBAKNEI: *Châng 4*-naa Sakeibaknei, RAMSA hmasa ber chuan Babulon a entîr a. *Jeremia 4:7* leh *51:38*-ahte hian Pathianin Babulon chu sakeibaknei nêan a lo tehkhin

tawh a ni. Babulon aṭanga hmanlai thilhlui laichhuak mīten an thil laihchhuah *Frescoes* chu sakeibaknei thla nei a ni a-Daniela'n inlânaa a hmuh pawh kha a lo ni reng thei.

B. SAVAWM, ramsa pahnihna, *châng* 5-na, chuan MEDO-PERSIA a entîr. He savawm hi dâr insân hleih takin a lo chhuak a. Chumi awmzia chu Persia chu Medo aiin a chak zâwk tihna a ni. Nâkruh pathum a seh kawh vû mai a. Chûngte chu a rawn len chhoh dâwna a ram hneh pathum Babulon, Lydia leh Aigupta ramte an ni.

C. KEITE, ramsa pathumna, *châng* 6-na, chuan Greece sawrkar a entîr. A thla chuan Alexander Ropuia'n rang tak maia ram a la duak duak kha a entîr a ni (*Habakuka 1:6-8; Jeremia 4:13*). A lu pali chuan Alexander-a thih hnua a general palîten a ram hmun lîa an insem ta kha a entîr a. Chûng a general-e chu: Cassander, Lysimachus, Seleucus leh Ptolemy te an ni.

D. A sa palîna, (*châng* 7) chu sawifiah hleih theih loh khawpa mak leh ṭihbaiawm— a hâ pawh thîr hlîr a ni. He ramsa hian ROME sawrkar a entîr a. Rome nên pawh a inmil e; Rome sawrkar kha kahpathîr sawrkar tih a ni rêng a ni.

4. KI SÂWMTE CHUAN chu ramsa mak danglam tak mai chu, hmâr lam hnam kawlhshenhovin an rawn sut darh avanga lalram sawm lo ding chhuak turte chu a entîr a (*Daniela 1:17, 23, 24*). Chûng ramte chu: Anglo Saxon (England), Franks (France), Vandals, Alamanni (Germany), Lombards (Italy), Ostrogoths, Burgundians (Switzerland), Suevi (Portugal), Heruli leh Visigoths (Spain) te an ni.

5. KI TE TAK TÊ thiltihtheihna chu (*châng 8*) Roman Empire aṭanga lo ding chhuak a ni a. *Daniela 7*-ah hian fîmkhur taka sawi a ni. Chu KI TAK TÊ chu hetiang hi a ni ang:
- Lal dang aiin a danglam bîk hlê (*châng 24*).
 - Mi thianghlimte a do ang a, a tiduhdah ang (*châng 25*).
 - Pathian dânte thlâk a tum (*châng 25*).
 - Hrilhlâwknaa kum $3\frac{1}{2}$ (kum 1260) a lal (*châng 25*).
 - A rawn lal dâwnin lal dang pathum a titlâwm (*châng 8,20,24*).
 - Chungnungbera a sawichhe nasa (*châng 25*).
 - Roman Empire hlui aṭanga lo chhuak a ni (*châng 24*).
6. Hetiang ang chiaha hmehbel kim theih mi pakhat khawvêlah hian a awm a. Reformation hun lâi aṭang tawha Bible zirmîten an pawm tlân theih chu Pope lalna khu a ni. Pope lalna leh thuneihna chu/chuan:
- A danglam. Sakhaw lam thuneihna a ni.
 - Hun Thim lain mi thianghlimte a tiduhdah nasa. A tlêm berah mi maktaduaih 50-in an rinna avangin an thih phah a ni. Vatican lam chuan LALPA tân a thawk a, kalsualte an thunun mai a ni an ti a, mahse a nihna takah chuan Pathian mîte an tihduhdahin an tihlum zâwk a ni. He tihduhdahna hi tunlai Catholic mi thiamte chuan an hnial nasa hlê.
 - Thupêk pahnihna an bân a, a palîna an thlâk bawk.
 - Kum 1260 an lal (AD 538- AD 1798).
 - A rawn din tirhin lalram pathum a titlâwm. Chûngte chu: Vandals, Ostrogoths leh Heruli te an ni.
 - Pathian a sawichhia. A sawichhiat dân chu: 1. Sual ngaidam theiah a inngai (*Luka 5:21*). 2. Pathianah a inchhâl (*Johana 10:33*).

NOTE: 1. Joseph Devarbe *catechism* phêk 279-naah chuan, “Puithiam chuan a kuta Kristan thuneihna a pêk angin sual a

ngaidam thei takzet a ni,” a ti. 2. “Pope hi Isua Krista aiawh a ni satliah lo; Amah ngei hi Isua Krista, mihring tisiaa inthuum chu a ni.” *Catholic National*, July, 1895.

G. Roman Empire hlui aṅga lo ding chhuak a ni.

Hêng point-te hi khawvêl chanchin chhui lêt ila, puh tûr ram dang pakhat mah an awm lo. An chiang lutuk ringawt.

7. Pope thuneihna chu AD 538-ah a lo chak chho ta a. Hetia a lo ropui theihna chhan chu Roman Emperor Justinian-a khân a lehkhathawnah Rome khawpuia bishop ṅanglai chu kohhran zawng zawngte lû ber ni tura a ruat vâng a ni. He lehkhathawn hi Justinian-a dân, an ram chhûnga dân bul pakhat a ni bawk. He pope thuneihna hi AD 1798-ah a tâwp a. Hemi kum hian Napoleon-a general pakhat, Berthier-a chuan pope chu manin lung inah a khung hlum a ni. Kum AD 538 aṅga 1798 chu kum 1260 a ni a. Chu chu hrilhlâwk nain a sawi lâwk ang chiah kha a ni.
8. Pope thuneihna hnuai a tihduhdahna hun hi Zirlai 5-naa Thuatira kohhran huna tihduhdahna leh Zirlai 9-naa sakawr dâng a sawi hun nêh khan thuhmun a ni bawk.

ZIRLAI 13-NA Exhibit #1

THLARAU, THÂW, NUNNA

Thlarau leh Thâw

JOB 27:3 hian ‘thlarau’ leh ‘thâw’ chu thuhmun a ni a ti a. A sawi zêl dânin a thlarau emaw, a thâw emaw chu a hnârah a awm a ti. Khawngaih takin Pathianin khawvêl a siam lâia Adama a siam khân a hnârah a ‘thaw’ lût (*Genesis* 2:7) tih hi lo hre reng phawt teh. Tichuan mi a thih a, Pathian hnêna a thlarau kîr leha chu he *nunna thâw* hi a ni. Thih hnua Pathian hnêna kîr leh chu thâw emaw, thlarau emaw, niin engemaw ruangam nei deuh roh thlarau a ni lo tih hi vawng reng ang che. Bible-ah hian thih hnu-ah ruangâm nei thlarau Pathian hnêna a kîr thu sawi a ni ngai lo.

Heta ‘thâw’ tih thumal pawh hi tuna kan thaw pangngai ang hi a ni lo; ‘Pathian nunna thâw bîk’ a ni a. He thâw emaw, ‘tinungtu Pathian thâw bîk’ hi alâwm thih veleh Pathian hnêna kîr leh tur chu. Pathian chauhin nunna a siam thei a, chu thiltihtheihna chu Amah chauhin a kawl bawk.

Minung

Khawvêl siamnaah khân, mihring (minung) siam nân khân thíl pahni: taksa leh thâw kha hman a ni. Hêng thíl pahnihte hi an inthen hran leh hmâ chu mihring (minung) a ni mai. A lo inthen leh tâkah chuan taksa chu leiah kîr lehin, vaivutah a chang mai a, thâw erawh chu Pathian hnênah a kîr leh a, mihring chu minung a ni zui ta lo. A thih tâk hnû pawh chuan khawî dangah mah a kal chuang lo. A nih ang kha a ni ta lo, a tâwp a ni mai.

Entîrna tawi tê hmangin he thu hi a sawifiah mai theih awm e. Entîrnân thing leh perek inkawpin thingrem ka siam a: thingah perek kan belh a, chu chuan thingrem a tluk ti ila. Chutah thingrem chu ka duh leh loh avangin perek chu ka phawi a, hmun pakhatah ka

dahkhawm a. Thingphel pawh chu hmun dangah ka dah khâwm bawk a. Khawiah nge thingrem kha a awm tâk? Khawiah nge a kal? Khawiah mah a kal lo. A awm lo ringawt mai a ni. Thingphel leh perekte kha ka belh khâwm loh chuan hei hi thingrem a nih hi tihtur a awm lo. Thingphel leh perekte kha chu an la awm reng naa ka inzawmtîr loh chuan thingrem a awm thei lo a ni. Chutiang chiah chuan thâw chu a la awm a, taksa pawh vaivutah a kîr leh a. Mahse an pahniha inzawmtîr an nih loh chuan minung [soul] chu a awm thei lo.

Thihna, Thlarau leh Thâw

THIHNA chu Vâna la nun thona emaw, hremhmuna la nun emaw leh mithîte chawlh lâwkna *purgatory*-a awm emaw a ni lo va. Khawiah mah nunna a awm lo. Thihnaah chuan taksa chu a nung lo va, thlarau ringawt pawh amahin a nung hek lo. Hlimthla engemaw deuh riâi ruai taksa ni sî a awm lo bawk. Thihna chu nunna ep chiah hi a ni mai.

Bible-ah hian Sâp̄awnga ‘*soul*’ leh ‘*spirit*’ tih hi vawi 1600 chuang hmuh tur a awm a. Mahse khawi lâiah mah taksa nêan an awm hran hnua nunna emaw, mihring nungchang (*personality*) hran emaw, hriatna emaw finna emaw, nei anga inziahna a awm lo.

He thumal ‘*soul*’ hian Bible-ah hian awmze bul hran a nei a. A tlângpuiin mihring emaw thilnung sawi nân emaw a hmang t̄hîn (*Genesis 2:7*). Mahse a châng chuan ‘nunna’ sawi nânte pawh a hmang (*Joba 12:10*). ‘Rilru’ emaw, ‘finna’ emaw sawi nâna a hman châng a awm bawk (*Sâm 139:14*). Engpawh nise hêng zawng zawngah hian a hrilhfiah chu thuhmun reng a ni: Taksa leh thâw inbelhbawmin minung a siam tih hi. Engtik lâi pawhin taksa leh thâw a inthen tawh chuan minung a awm theih tawh loh. Thumal pakhat hian awmze tam tak a nei thei; mahse hei hi buaina tur a ni lo, a thu kal dân khân thumal pakhatin sawi a tum, a awmzia chu a tichiang êm êm t̄hîn.

